

Index to Volumes I through X

Mary C. Holliman

- Family names are in all-capital letters, and come before other entries using the family name. Where possible, dates of birth and death, or other information that helps to identify a person, are given.
- Two or more people with the same family and given names are indicated by a (1), (2), etc. after the given name. In some cases, they may actually be the same person, but the text does not make that clear. Wives are listed under their maiden names, when known, with a cross reference to the husband.
- Information in the endnotes has not been indexed herein. However, the footnotes accompanying the two articles "The Diaries of James Armistead Otey" in volumes 6 and 7 have been included.
- Only the page range is given for persons frequently mentioned in the diaries published in volumes 6 and 7, such as Otey's sister Lizzie or his friend Alex.

A

- A. Blacfk Company, **6**: 87-8, 114, 123
A. Knabb & Company, **6**: 22
ABBOTT, Francis Harris "Frank", **7**: 96
Abbs Valley, southwestern VA, **2**: 85; **8**: 61
Abingdon, VA, **4**: 93-5, 97, 100-1; **5**: 24, 26; **7**: 28, 30; **8**: 10, 13; **9**: 6, 13, 59; **10**: 6-7, 15, 40, 45
abolition, -ist, **4**: 9, 16-17, 26
aboriginal occupation, southwestern VA, **4**: 3-4, 125-51
Academic Hall, Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 43-4
Accommodation (in frontier culture), **3**: 83
Account of Gentlemen of Elvas, Portugese history, **8**: 83
Acculturation (in frontier culture), **3**: 83
Acoste (province), **8**: 87
Act of Suspension (Presbyterian), **3**: 76
ad valorem tax, **4**: 15
ADAIR, James, 18c trader to Cherokee, **4**: 141
Adam Harmon ford, on New River, **6**: 126
ADAMS
 John Putnam (b. 1866), **6**: 86; **7**: 88, 99, 103, 118-19, 120, 131
 Liz, Otey's cousin, **7**: 88, 131
 Richard Henry (1841-1896), **6**: 124
 Richard Putnam, an owner of Kentland Farm, **6**: 126; **7**: 117
 Thomas Kent, an owner of Kentland Farm, **6**: 126
ADDAMS, Jane, educational reformer, **6**: 47
Adelbert College, Ohio, **2**: 70
Adena culture, **4**: 128, 132-3
ADKINS (Atkins)
 family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 18
 ADKINS (Atkins), *continued*
 Mary, of Newport, VA, **1**: 19
Admiralty Court (British), **10**: 27
adze(s), **4**: 130
Africa, -n, **10**: 45-6
 countries of, **10**: 43, 45-6
 peoples of, **10**: 43, 45-6
 salt trade, **9**: 74
 weapons, **10**: 43-4
African Americans, **4**: 77, 153-6; **10**: 49-79
 in frontier culture, **3**: 83, 85
 Methodist congregation/members, **10**: 49-50, 55, 58, 62, 64-6, 68-71
 missionaries, **10**: 57
 preachers, **10**: 55
 see also free blacks
African Methodist Episcopal Church (AME), **10**: 55-8, 65-71
 missionaries, **10**: 56-8, 71
 pastor, -s, **10**: 57, 69
AGI, see General Archives of the Indies
Agricultural Experiment Station, **6**: 114
agriculture in Virginia, **4**: 12, 24-5, 40
Ajacan (aboriginal land), **8**: 96
AKERS, Lt., killed in battle 1864, **4**: 110
Alabama, **4**: 67, 69; **5**: 23, 66;
Alaska, **4**: 126 ; **9**: 56
Albany, NY, **5**: 8, 12-13
Albemarle
 County, VA, **1**: 63, 75; **4**: 26, 84
 Courthouse, **5**: 17
 Sound, NC, **3**: 37
ALBERT family, **1**: 57, 58
ALDERMAN, E. A., president, Univ. Virginia, **1**: 50

- ALEXANDER (ALLICKSANDER), John D.,
 Confederate captain, **8**: 19
- ALGER, Horatio, **8**: 41
- Algonquian Powhatans, **4**: 137
- Allegheny (Alleghany)
 Chapter of the NSDAR, **7**: 54
 County, VA, **3**: 64; **4**: 94
 Hotel, **7**: 89
 Mountains, **2**: 10; **4**: 19-20; **5**: 6, 23, 34, 38-9
 Ridge, **2**: 10-11
 Springs, VA, **3**: 48; **10**: 34
 trans., **4**: 14, 25
- Allegiance, Oath of, **4**: 117
- ALLEN
 Ann (Mrs. T.), visited Otey, **7**: 117
 Mrs., Lizzie Black's wedding guest, **6**: 87
 Richard, Bishop, **10**: 55-6
- ALEX, Liz "Lizzie", Alexander Black's cook, **6**: 108
 "Alex"—see Alexander Black
- ALEXANDER, Mr., **2**: 44
- Alexander Black house, **7**: 78, 116
- Alexandria, VA, **5**: 28-9, 67, 71; **9**: 4
- "Alliance"—see Farmer's Alliance
- "Allie"—see Alexander Black
- ALLISON, Capt., wounded, August 1864, **4**: 110
- Altavista Booker Building, **6**: 20
- ALWOOD, William Bradford, V.A.M.C. agriculture,
6: 114-15, 118-19, 126
- AM&O, see Atlantic, Mississippi & Ohio Railroad
- Amazon, British battleship, **5**: 8
- AMBLER, Charles Henry, historian, **4**: 10
- AME, see African American Methodist Church
- America, -n, **10**: 6, 25, 27-8, 50
 Colonization Society, **4**: 49
 Methodism, **10**: 54, 56
 political party, **4**: 17
 Revolution, see Revolution, American
 Viscose Plant, 1917, **3**: 48
- American
Journal of Science, **2**: 65
 Knives, **10**: 41
Review, The, **7**: 30
- Amherst County, VA, **2**: 41-2; **3**: 6; **4**: 84; **5**: 32;
10: 21, 23
- AMISS
 Edwin I., Blacksburg attorney, **9**: 19, 52
 Lewis, purchased Blacksburg lots 16 & 17, **2**: 20
- Amiss Hotel, Blacksburg, **7**: 123
- Amos, friend of T. Raney, **8**: 23
- ANBUREY, Lt., British prisoner, **5**: 16
- "Anchor and Hope" estate on Reed Creek, Pulaski
 County, VA, **1**: 11
- ANDERSON
 Edward Randolph, V.P.I. class of 1912, **7**: 97
 Eldred, Rev., mid 1800s, **8**: 11, 13, 22
 Frank McDaniel, V.P.I. class of 1912, **7**: 97
- ANDERSON, *continued*
 Joseph Mason, V.P.I. class of 1909, **7**: 97
 Thomas, slave in "cavalcade", **5**: 38-40
- Anderson and Borden, manufactured Otey's
 cultivator, **7**: 100
- Andersonville (military prison), **9**: 14
- Angels Rest Mountain, Giles County, VA, **2**: 67
- animism, **4**: 138, 140-2
- Ann, Fort, New York, **5**: 11
- Antietam (battlefield), MD, **9**: 8, 11
- Antiques Road Show, The*, **10**: 40
- anti-slavery movement, **4**: 15-16
- ANTOINETTE, Queen Marie, **10**: 28
- Apoplexy, **3**: 63
- Appalachia, **4**: 2, 67-70, 73-4, 77-9; **5**: 23-45; **7**: 135
- Appalachia: A History*, **7**: 4, 135-9
- Appalachian
 Indian cultures, **4**: 128
 Mountains, **2**: 78-9; **4**: 7, 133; **5**: 66
 region, **4**: 134, 139, 143, 155-6; **7**: 135
 Regional Commission, **4**: 67; **7**: 135, 137-8
 Southern, **4**: 68, 127, 139
 State University, **7**: 135
 Studies Association, **7**: 137-8
 Trail, **4**: 67, 80
- APPERSON
 families, **6**: 104
 Harvey Black (1890-1948), Dr. John S.'s son,
7: 129-30
 John S., Dr. (1837-1908), **6**: 86-7, 127; **7**: 129
 Kent, (1892-1945) **7**: 86
 Miss, John S.'s daughter, **6**: 87
- Apperson Park, Blacksburg, VA, **7**: 86
- Appomattox, VA, **2**: 88; **5**: 68, 87; **9**: 14
- apportionment, **4**: 9, 13-14, 18, 20-1, 27, 70-1
- APVA = Association for the Preservation of
 Virginia Antiquities
- ARBUTHNOT, Elizabeth "Bessie" (b. 1871), m. Bell,
6: 120, 123; **7**: 89
- Archaeological Society of Virginia, **6**: 24; **9**: 60
- archaeological
 studies, Southwestern VA, **4**: 3-4, 125-51; **8**: 77-8
 time periods, **9**: 59-60
- Archaic Period, **4**: 127-30, 138; **9**: 60
- Archey (slave), **4**: 54, 63
- ARGABRIGHT, ARGABRITE
 family, **2**: 15
 Wesley, purchased Blacksburg lot 41, 1840,
2: 21; **9**: 51
 William, purchased Blacksburg lots 45, 46, 47,
 1827 **2**: 9, 14, 21; **9**: 51
- "Argus", newsletter regarding Campbell/Shelby
 controversy, **7**: 31-3
- ARMENTROUT, Frances (1843-1925), m. Joe
 Linkous, **6**: 84
- ARMFIELD, John, slave trader, **5**: 28-9

ARMISTEAD

- family papers, **2**: 60
- Maria Carter, papers of, **2**: 60
- Armory, Blacksburg, **9**: 25
- Armstrong Creek (battlefield), **9**: 10
- Army of
 - the New River (Confederate), **9**: 10
 - Northern Virginia, **3**: 12, 76
 - the Potomac (Union), **9**: 11
 - Tennessee, **8**: 18
- ARNOLD, Benedict, **5**: 9
- ARNOW, Harriette, author of *The Dollmaker*, **4**: 79
- ARONHIME, Gordon, historian, **7**: 42-3
- arrowheads, see also projectile points, **9**: 67
- ASBURY, Francis, bishop, circuit rider, **7**: 139; **10**: 50
- Ashe County, VA, **4**: 115
- Ashley River, SC, **4**: 80
- "Association"-see Virginia Baptist General Association
- Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities, **6**: 2, 123; **7**: 3, 23-6, 53-4, 57; **8**: 31, 36-7; **10**: 42
- ATKINS, see also Adkins
 - Fred, captured in Civil War, **4**: 104
 - Jim, traded sheep, August 1890, **6**: 119
- Atlanta, GA, **2**: 69; **8**: 26
- Atlantic
 - coast, **4**: 136
 - Mississippi & Ohio Railroad, **5**: 68, 70, 75, 79-80, 89
 - Ocean, **4**: 7, 126
 - Creoles, **4**: 154-6
- atlatl, **4**: 130, 142; **9**: 64
- Augusta County, VA, **1**: 5, 10; **2**: 8, 29, 46, 53; **3**: 42, 69, 85-6; **4**: 24-5, 83, 103; **5**: 26, 34, 65-89; **7**: 30; **9**: 102; **10**: 2, 77-80
- "Aunt Criss"-see Christina Kyle
- "Aunt Margie"-see Margaret Gordon Kent
- AUSTIN
 - Moses, Stephen F. Austin's father, **2**: 81
 - Stephen, Moses's brother, **2**: 81
 - Stephen F., Moses's son, **2**: 81
- Austinville, VA, **3**: 76; **9**: 81
 - lead mines, **2**: 76-89; **3**: 76
 - zinc mining, **2**: 88
- Automobiles, impact on Bottom Creek, **3**: 48
- AVERELL, William, Union general, **2**: 76, 86
- Averill's cavalry, **4**: 108
- awl, bone, **9**: 77
- ax(es), **4**: 130
- AYERS, Edward, historian, **10**: 2, 77-80

B

- B&O, see Baltimore & Ohio Railroad
- Back Creek
 - Bath County, VA, **3**: 53, 58, 62-4, 69-70, 72, 78; **4**: 37-8, 46-7, 51, 56-9, 63
 - Cloyd estate, near Dublin, VA, built by Col. Joseph, 1790, **6**: 106, 120
 - in Pulaski County, VA, **3**: 77-8
 - Mountain, **4**: 59
- Backcountry, see frontier
- "back settlements" (region of "Old South"), **4**: 69
- Baer family papers, **2**: 63
- BAILEY, BAILY
 - Asher, wounded August 1864, **4**: 110
 - Joshua, raised money for Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 52, 54
- Baily Morris Hall, Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 39, 49, 53-5
- BAKER, Howard, U.S. Senator, **7**: 138
- "Bal"-see James Ballard Shepherd
- Balcony Falls, on James River, **6**: 16-17
- Bald Knob, near Mountain Lake, VA, **6**: 115
- BALDWIN
 - Cary Marx (1858-1935), m. Hugh Caperton Preston, **7**: 49, 58, 61-3, 67, 69-70
 - John B., delegate, Virginia assembly, **4**: 24; **5**: 87
 - Judge Briscoe, owner of Spring Hill Farm, **1**: 5
- Baldwin Locomotive Works, **5**: 79
- ballad(s), folk, **9**: 27-42
- Baltimore, MD, **2**: 69; **4**: 12, 24-5; 36,67, 69-70, 86, 88, 92
 - Conference of the AME, **10**: 57, 66
 - Conference of the MECS, **10**: 52, 61
 - Conference, **3**: 68
- Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, **4**: 12, 16, 108; **5**: 67-72, 86-95
- Baltimore Sun*, **8**: 42
- Bandera, notary, **8**: 85
- Bane family house, plantation, **6**: 105, 118, 121-2, 131-2
- Bank of Blacksburg, **6**: 87-8
- Bannister Parish, Pittsylvania County, VA, **7**: 61
- Baptist Church
 - Blacksburg, **7**: 94, 98
 - of Kentucky, **7**: 29
- BARBER, Michael B., archaeologist, **3**: 85; **8**: 78; **9**: 61, 74; **10**: 46
- BARBOUR, James, delegate from Culpeper, **4**: 25
- BARFIELD, Eugene B., archaeologist, **3**: 85; **8**: 78; **9**: 62, 74
- BARGER, BARGUER
 - family, **2**: 6; **8**: 33
 - Casper, killed at Draper's Meadow, **2**: 7; **7**: 7, 17
 - Philip, killed in Indian raid at Sinking Creek, **1**: 7- 8; **7**: 9-10

- BARGER, BARGUER, *continued***
 William, part owner of Blacksburg lot, 1830, **2**: 21
- BARLOW, Gordon, 10**: 46
- BARNES, Raymond, 6**: 19
- BARNETT**
 Fannie, Otey's neighbor, **6**: 128
 Henry C., Otey's neighbor, **6**: 128; **7**: 91
- Barnett farm, along New River, VA, **6**: 128
- BARNWELL, Nathaniel, letters from John Smith**
 Preston, **2**: 59
- BARRETT, Marian Amelia (1904-1984),**
 m. James O. Hoge, **7**: 83
- BARRIER, Casper, killed at Drapers Meadow, 7**: 17
- BARRINGER**
 Paul B. (1857-1941), president of Virginia Tech,
1: 45-6; **7**: 106, 125, 127, 132
 Victor Clay, Paul's son, **7**: 116-17
- BARRON, Hal, historian, 5**: 109
- BARTLETT, Charles, geologist, 8**: 72
- BARTON**
 David Cloyd (b. 1877), Robert's son, **7**: 126
 Robert, **7**: 126
- BARTRAM, William, 18th c. naturalist, 7**: 136
- Baseball, in Newport, VA, **1**: 21
- BASKERVILLE**
 Loula C. (1874-1899), m. Howe Kent, **6**: 127
 May (1872-1944), m. Howe Kent, **6**: 127
- Batteau(x), on Virginia rivers, **6**: 7-26
- Battekill, NY, **5**: 12
- Bath County, VA, **3**: 53, 55-6, 61-2, 64-5, 67-8, 78;
4: 3, 37, 42, 63, 94
- BATTLE**
 James Smith (1846-1894), **7**: 113
 Maud Cowan, James's daughter, **7**: 113
 Mrs., see Josephine John Anna Somerville
 William Smith (1870-1947), James's son, **7**: 113
- Battle of**
 Antietam, MD, **9**: 8, 11
 Bull Run, July 21, 1861, **3**: 6
 Carnifax Ferry, WV, **3**: 6; **9**: 10
 Cedar Creek, **4**: 117
 Cedar Run, 1862, **2**: 103
 Cloyd's Mountain, **1**: 19; **3**: 75-80; **4**: 55;
9: 13, 46
 Corrick's Ford, northwestern VA, **9**: 9
 Cove, the, 1864, **2**: 86
 Cowpens, **7**: 34; **10**: 6, 8, 11
 Cross Lanes, WV, **9**: 9
 Fayette Courthouse, 1862, **3**: 11
 First Manassas, 1861, **3**: 35
 Frederick, MD, **9**: 14
 Freeman's Farm, 1777, **5**: 12
 Gettysburg, PA, **2**: 85; **7**: 27; **9**: 8
 Giles County Courthouse, VA, **9**: 10
 Guilford Courthouse, **1**: 14
 Guyandotte, WV, **9**: 10
- Battle of, *continued***
 Hanging Rock, VA, **9**: 14
 Hawk's Nest, WV, **9**: 9
 King's Mountain, **1**: 14-15; **7**: 3, 27-9, 33-9;
10: 2, 5-13, 15
 Leetown, WV, **9**: 14
 Lewisburg, WV, May 1862, **9**: 10
 Loup Creek, WV, **9**: 10
 Lynchburg, VA, **9**: 14
 Malvern Hill, **9**: 8
 Middle Creek, KY, **8**: 9
 Moorefield, WV, **9**: 14
 Perryville, KY, **6**: 137; **9**: 11
 Piedmont, VA, **9**: 14
 Point Pleasant, on Ohio River, **2**: 64; **6**: 30-3
 Princeton, WV, **9**: 10, 12
 Tippacanoë (Tippecanoe), **2**: 49
 Saltville, 1864, **2**: 77-89
 Sewell Mountain, **9**: 10
 Waxhaws, **10**: 25-6
 Wytheville, **2**: 85
- BATTS, Thomas, explorer, 1671, 3**: 39
- BAUM, Friedrich, German colonel, 5**: 11
- BAUMGARDNER, Jacob, died in 1860s, 4**: 112
- BAYLISS**
 Annie Donoho (b. 1876), m. Jim Kent, **6**: 99
 O. E., Annie's father, **6**: 99
- BAYLOR, George, delegate of Augusta County, 4**: 25
- beads, shell, **9**: 77
- BEAL, BEALE**
 Anne (Anna) Radford (1868-1893), William's
 daughter, Charlie's sister, **7**: 60, 69
 Charles Trigg "Charley" "Charlie" (d. April 1890),
6: 109; **7**: 59-60, 69
 Mrs., Miss Maupin's sister, **2**: 48
 William Radford, Charlie's father, purchased Lot 2
 in 1878, **7**: 59-60, 69; **8**: 35
- BEARD, Cornelia, m. Jim Surface, 7**: 128
- Beargrass Creek, KY, **2**: 44
- BEAUVOIR, Simone de, author, 4**: 69
- Beaver**
 Creek, Nicholas County, VA, **4**: 40
 Dam" or "draft" or "draught", on Otey's farm,
7: 86
- BECK, Robin A. Jr., archeologist, 8**: 78-80, 90-1;
9: 74
- Beckley, WV, **9**: 12
- Bedford City, County, VA, **4**: 26; **8**: 58
- BEEEL, Rufus W., Thomas Fisher's messmate, 4**: 116
- Beets, as farm crop, **3**: 57
- BELL**
 Bessie, see Elizabeth Arbuthnot
 Elizabeth "Bessie" (1895-1970), m. John Baxter
 Ricketts, **7**: 106
 Elizabeth Kent (1893-1968), J.R.K.'s daughter,
 m. James Randall Crockett, **7**: 106

BELL, continued

- Ellen Howe (1893-1969), m. Orrin Rankin Magill, 7: 106
- Evelyn Gray, m. James Hoge Tyler Jr, 7: 113
- Francis "Frank" (1864-1939), 6: 88, 93-5, 101, 107, 110-11, 120, 125; 7: 88-90, 92, 111, 116, 120
- Francis, Sr. (1820-1898), Frank's father, 6: 81, 88, 93-5, 120
- Francis Jr. (1894-1963), Frank's son, 7: 89, 90, 92
- Gordon Cloyd (1892-1963), 7: 92
- James Randal Kent (1858-1922), Samuel Hays' twin, 6: 93-5; 7: 106
- Jim, Otey's friend, 7: 89, 120
- John, purchased Blacksburg lot 3, 1821, 2: 19
- John, of Floyd County, 2: 91
- John, Unionist Whig, presidential candidate, 1860, 4: 17
- Mary Lou (1896-1981), Frank's daughter, m. John Augustus Blakemore, 7: 112-13, 116
- Mary Lou (1898-1954), Sam's daughter, 7: 112
- Mary Louisa (1861-1943), m. Dr. Kent Black, 6: 81, 94, 110, 121, 127; 7: 89, 106, 111-13, 116, 121, 125-6
- Mary Peck (1887-1967), James Randal's daughter, 6: 95; 7: 96
- Nellie, see Ellen Gordon Kent
- Robert G., Thomas Fisher's messmate, 4: 116
- Samuel Hays, James Randal Kent's twin, Francis's son, 6: 93-4, 111, 120, 128; 7: 106, 112
- Samuel Hays Jr., Rockwood's owner, 6: 94
- Sarah James (1894-1976), Sam's daughter, m. Robert E. Wysor, 7: 106, 112
- Sarah Kent, Frank's daughter, 6: 125; 7: 112
- Bell Spring, VA, 3: 54-5, 57, 61
- Presbyterian Church, White Glade Presbyterian Church, 3: 54-7, 61, 74, 76-7, 79-80
- Belle Hampton estate, birthplace of John Hoge Tyler, 6: 129
- Bell's Bridge, TN, 8: 19
- Belmont, Andrew Fleming's home, near Roanoke, 6: 30, 33, 36
- Belspring, VA, 1: 53; 3: 80
- "Ben"-see Henry Bentley Hart
- Ben Greet Shakespearean Players, 7: 100
- Benjamin (Ben), Hickman slave, 4: 38, 43, 45, 47, 51-2, 54, 56, 63
- Benjamin (two graves)(one d. 1840), 7: 64, 70
- BENNETT, Bob, Otey's friend, 6: 107
- Bennington, VT, 5: 11, 13
- Benet Mountain, VA, 2: 98; 3: 37
- Falls, 3: 37
- School, 3: 48
- BENTLEY**
- Cynthia Kent (b. 1875), m. Dr. Wilson Reynolds Cushing, 6: 125

BENTLEY, continued

- Henry Moss, Dr., William Weldon's father, 6: 124-5; 7: 109
- James Randal Kent (b. 1841), Henry Moss's son, 6: 125
- James Randal Kent, Jr. (b. 1884), Lucy's brother 6: 125
- Lucy Gaines "Cousin Lucy" (b. 1888), m. W. T. Hart, 6: 130; 7: 89, 109
- Lucy Hart, Cynthia Kent's sister, 6: 125
- William Weldon (1), Henry Moss's father, 6: 124-5
- William Weldon (2) "Willie" (b. 1839), Henry Moss's son, 6: 124
- "Bent" Long-see Kent Bentley Long
- BENTON**, Thomas H., of Missouri, 1: 15
- Bentonville, VA, 5: 79-80
- Berea College, KY, 6: 46-7; 7: 136
- Berea Quarterly*, 6: 46
- BERGEE, Charles, Philaldephia merchant, 2: 27
- BERKELEY**
- George Iverson, V.P.I. class of 1911, 7: 97
- John Campbell, V.P.I. class of 1911, 7: 97
- Lavinia Hart (b. c1830, d. before June 1880), 7: 64, 71
- Norborne, Confederate colonel, V.P.I. farm manager, 7: 64
- Berkley (Berkeley) County, VA, 4: 105
- BERLIN, Ira, author, 4: 153-6
- Berry site, Saltville, VA, 8: 78-80, 91, 95
- Bethel African Methodist Episcopal Church 10: 55
- "Between Devil and Virgin" (ballad), 9: 33
- BEUTELL, Tommy, 10: 44, 46
- Beverly Manor, near Staunton, VA (WV), 2: 8; 5: 76
- BEVILLE, Sandy, wounded in battle, 4: 110
- BEYER, Edward, artist, 1: 18
- BIBB**
- Emily Julia, m. James J. Pleasants, 7: 108
- Pamela, Thomas's wife, 7: 108
- Thomas, Emily's father, governor of Alabama, 1820, 7: 108
- William Wyatt, first governor of Alabama, 7: 108
- Bibliography of Virginia Indians*, 9: 61
- Big**
- Lick = Roanoke, 3: 59; 5: 76, 80-4
- Sandy River, Expedition, 2: 86; 6: 30
- chipped stone points, 9: 65
- Spring Tract, farm near Blacksburg, 6: 84-5
- Vein Mine, McCoy, VA, 1: 54
- Bill, former Hickman slave, 4: 56, 61, 63
- BINNERS**, Julia (d. 1859), 7: 61, 70
- BIRD**
- Margaret, m. James Hickman 1795, 3: 58
- Ray, aka Ray Chestnut, 4: 60

- BIRTCB, Tobias, of Company E, Confederacy, **8**: 21
- BITTLE -see Eugene Bittle Shutt
- BLACK
- family, **2**: 5-9, 15; **7**: 101; **10**: 52, 59
- Alexander "Alex", "Allie", Blacksburg business man, Otey's friend, **6**: 84-134; **7**: 77-131
- Charles, died 1853, **3**: 63, 64
- Charles White "Charley" (1859-1925), **6**: 106, 125; **7**: 89
- Elizabeth Arabella "Lizzie" (1855-1942), m. Dr. John S. Apperson, **6**: 86-7, 106
- Harvey, Dr. (1827-1888), Civil War physician, **6**: 81, 84, 86, 106, 113, 123, 130-1, 133; **7**: 77; **10**: 61
- Jane, William's wife, **2**: 11, 15
- Jane (1827-1892), m. Floyd McDonald, **6**: 131; **7**: 83
- John, Samuel's son (b. 1755), **2**: 8-10, 19; **6**: 81
- John, Jr., posted bond in 1807, **2**: 9
- Kent (Dr.), **6**: 81, 86, 88, 94, 106, 112, 119, 122; **7**: 77, 79, 106, 111, 115-16, 120
- Lizzie, m. Dr. John S. Apperson, **7**: 129
- Lizzie, see Elizabeth Kent Otey
- Mary, Charles's daughter, m. John Matthew Hoge, **3**: 59, 63, 81
- Mary Irbie, -y (Mrs. Harvey Black), see Mary Irby Kent
- Mary Lou (Mrs. Kent Black), see Mary Louisa Bell
- Mary Louise (1890-1918), m. J. Horace Luster, **7**: 106
- Mrs. C. W., **7**: 92
- Mrs. Charles, Mary's mother, **3**: 63, 74
- Samuel, Irish immigrant, **2**: 8-9, 20; **9**: 47
- William, Samuel's son (b. 1766), **2**: 5, 8-11, 15, 19; **6**: 81; **9**: 43-4; **10**: 50
- Black
- & Payne Company, **6**: 88
- Codes, **10**: 53
- Land Fruit Farm, Blacksburg, **7**: 86
- Black-Logan Company, **6**: 88
- black
- belt, **4**: 69, 70, 74, 77
- bird, symbol, **5**: 36-7
- southerners, **4**: 80
- Blackburn's Orchestra, **7**: 93
- Blacksburg, VA, **1**: 1-4, 37, 39, 92; **2**: 1-22; **3**: 2, 30, 53-8, 61, 63-4, 68, 70, 72, 74-5; **4**: 54, 68; **5**: 5, 18, 49; **6**: 71-3; **8**: 1, 8, 31, 56; **9**: 3-4, 18-25, 43-54; **10**: 3, 5, 42, 49-53, 58, 60, 63-6, 68-9, 71-3
- Academy, **3**: 68-9
- Baptist Church, **6**: 96, 117, 133; **7**: 87
- Female Academy, **3**: 68-9
- first streets of, **2**: 11
- founding of college, **1**: 92; **3**: 69
- Blacksburg, VA, *continued*
- Jewish Community Center, **6**: 133
- Methodist Episcopal Church, South (MECS), **10**: 49, 52, 60-6, 68-71
- Milling & Supply Co., **6**: 121; **7**: 123
- Mining & Manufacturing Co., **6**: 104
- Power and Supply Company, **7**: 123
- Presbyterian Church, **3**: 54-5, 57-8, 61, 74-6; **7**: 99; **10**: 60
- Session (Presbyterian), **3**: 74-76
- United Methodist Church, **10**: 50-1, 71
- Whisner Building, **10**: 50-1
- Westview Cemetery, **7**: 50
- BLACKWELL
- Abraham, Rebecca's son, **2**: 97
- Isaac, Rebecca's son, **2**: 97
- Mack, Jr., editor, *Saltville Progress*, **9**: 58, 76
- Rebecca, of Floyd County, **2**: 97
- Blad, Thomas Fisher's messmate, **4**: 116
- BLAIR
- Andy, wounded, September 1862, **3**: 12
- Elizabeth Smith (1762-1818), owned Blair House in D.C., **7**: 30
- Francis Preston (1791-1876), Elizabeth's son **7**: 30-3
- Blair House, Washington, D.C., **7**: 30
- BLAKEMORE, John Augustus (1894-1986), **7**: 112
- BLALOCK, Roy, Jr., historian, **8**: 85
- BLAND, Theodoric, colonel (1742-1790), **5**: 14
- Bland County, VA, **3**: 6; **4**: 132; **8**: 10
- BLANTON
- Dennis B., archaeologist, **9**: 69
- Lindsay H., Floyd County Presbyterian minister, **2**: 105
- BLASSINGAME, John W., author of book on slavery, **4**: 76
- Blount County, TN, **10**: 13
- Blountville, TN, **4**: 95-6, 98
- Blue Ridge
- Canal, completed 1828, **6**: 16
- Mountains, **3**: 1, 37, 84; **4**: 1, 7, 9-10, 13-15, 28, 67, 70, 72, 80-1, 85, 133-4, 136-7; **5**: 1, 18, 24, 27, 66-67, 79; **6**: 16; **8**: 1; **9**: 1, 55, 60, 102; **10**: 9, 46
- Blue Spring (near Covington, VA), **3**: 71
- Bluefield, West Va., felt earthquake, **2**: 68
- Bluegrass Trail = Fincastle-Cumberland Turnpike, Giles County, **1**: 18
- Board of Public Works, **4**: 12
- BOCOCK, Branch B., V.P.I. coach, **7**: 123
- BODELL
- David N. (1811-1890, George's father, **6**: 115; **9**: 18-20, 24
- Dorothy H., author, **9**: 3, 18-26
- Ed, see William Edgar

- BODELL**, *continued*
 Elizabeth, David's sister, m. Jacob Kipps, **9**: 19
 George Washington "Worth" (1852-1938),
 David's son, **6**: 115; **9**: 19, 24-5
 James Knox (b. 1860), **9**: 19
 William Edgar David "Ed" (b. 1858), **9**: 19-20,
 22, 24-5
- Bodell**
 "brick mansion," house, **9**: 18-20
 Pottery, **9**: 3, 18-26
- Bodleian Library, Oxford University, UK, **9**: 33-9
- BOLLINGER**, Gil, author, **2**: 6, 65-75
- BOLTON**
 Cora (1863-1920), m. John McClaren McBryde,
 7: 91, 130
 Maria (d. 1921), Cora's sister, 7: 130
- Bonham site, Chilhowie, VA, **9**: 71-2
- Bonsack, VA, **5**: 80-4
- Book of Discipline*, **10**: 61
- BOONE**, Daniel, **8**: 67
- BOOTH**, Asa, Captain of Company D, 54th
 Virginia, **2**: 94, 100
- BORING**, Bro. = Capt. William C. Bourn,
 preacher, **3**: 23; **4**: 95, 98, 110
- BORST**, Peter B., president, Shenandoah Valley RR,
5: 72, 74
- Boston, MA, **5**: 12-13; **10**: 28
- BOTETOURT**, Lord, governor of Virginia, **1**: 11
- Botetourt County, VA, **1**: 10-11; **2**: 8, 16, 24, 41-2,
 53; **3**: 42; **5**: 72, 80, 85, 88-95; **6**: 33, 36; **7**: 27-
 28; **9**: 71; **10**: 21, 33
- Bottom Creek, VA, **3**: 2, 37-51
- BOULWARE**
 Aubin Lee (1) (1843-1897), **7**: 24-5; **8**: 35-6
 Aubin L. (2), Aubin Lee's son (d. 1924), **8**: 36
 B. Preston, Aubin Lee (1)'s son (d. 1956), **8**: 36
 George Thompson, trustee, **8**: 36
 Jane Grace Preston (1) (d. 1930), wife of Aubin
 Lee (1), see Jane Grace Preston
 Jane Preston (2) "Janie" (d. 1964), Aubin Lee
 (1)'s daughter, m. Brockenbrough Lamb, **2**:
 54; **7**: 22, 24-6, 61-2; **8**: 35-7
- BOURN**, Captain William, see **BORING**
- BOW**, Mags, T. Raney's friend, **8**: 25
- Bow-and-arrow hunting, **9**: 67, 70
- BOWLES**, Dick, wounded, 1864 **4**: 102, 111
- BOWMAN**
 Christian, Dunkard clergyman, **2**: 103
 colored freeman at Battle of King's Mountain,
 7: 39
 Peter, joined Floyd Unionists, **2**: 104
- BOWYER**
 Paul, owns land near Walnut Spring, Blacksburg,
6: 129
 William, William Fleming's brother-in-law, **6**: 33
 Bowyer-Ross Building, **6**: 18-20
- BOYCE**, Upton Lawrence, VP, Shenandoah Valley
 RR, **5**: 76, 79-80, 83-4
 Boyce, VA, **5**: 76
- BOYD**, Clifford, archaeologist, Radford Univ.,
 7: 67
- Boys Clubs of America, **8**: 41
- BRADDOCK**, General, defeated 1755, **6**: 29; **7**: 15,
 17, 34
- BRADLEY**, Aggie, midwife in Newport, VA, **1**: 30
 Bradley Covered Bridge, Newport, VA, **1**: 27
- BRADSHAW**
 Matilda M., possible resident with Hickmans, **4**: 51
 Nancy M., m. Isaac Hartman, **4**: 43, 63
- BRADY** (artist), **7**: 22
- BRAGG**, Braxton, Confederate general, **6**: 136-7;
8: 14, 18-19
- BRAIN**, Jeffrey P., historian, **8**: 83
- Bramwell, WV, **6**: 79, 83
- BRANCH**, Thomas, delegate, Petersburg, **4**: 22
- Braunschweiger troops, American Revolution
5: 11
- BRAXTON**, Carter, ship owner, 18c, **10**: 24
- Braxton
 County, WV(?), **3**: 56
 Court House, VA, **3**: 70
- BRECKENRIDGE**
 family, **1**: 11
 Alexander, Col Robert's son, Robert (2)'s brother,
2: 45-7; **10**: 29
 General (Civil War), **4**: 100, 102
 Henry, Capt., General Robert's nephew, **2**: 49
 James (1), General, John's brother, worked at
 Smithfield, **1**: 14
 letter about, from John Preston, **2**: 58
 James (2), (1763-1833), **2**: 61
 James D., son of Capt. Breckenridge and Mrs.
 Floyd, **2**: 47
 John (1), William Preston's nephew, m. Polly
 Cabell, **1**: 13
 U.S. attorney general, **1**: 14
 John (2), of Fayette County, KY, **2**: 47
 John C., of KY, presidential candidate, 1860;
 Confederate general, **2**: 76, 86-8, 100; **4**: 17
 Latitia, John's daughter, m. General P.B. Porter,
1: 14
 Mrs. (widow of Col. John Floyd), **2**: 45, 47-8
 Mrs. James D., **2**: 49
 Robert (1), Colonel., Miss Poage's husband, **2**: 46
 Robert (2), General, Alexander's brother,
 guardian, **2**: 46-9
 Robert (3), **2**: 48
 Sophonisba P., papers of, **2**: 63
 William, Alexander's step-brother, **2**: 45, 47
- Breckenridge
 Burying Ground, KY, **10**: 30
 Division, **4**: 103-4, 107

- Brick Church, near Wytheville, **3**: 54
 BRIDENBAUGH, Carl, historian, **4**: 68; **8**: 97
 brine (salt)
 boiling, **9**: 82
 transport, **9**: 75
 BRISCO, Nathan M., amateur archeologist, **9**: 57, 70, 75, 77
 Bristol, VA/TN, **3**: 25; **4**: 12, 97; **5**: 67, 69, 71
 British, the, **10**: 8-9, 25-6
 navy, **10**: 22, 26
 troops/forces, **10**: 5, 8-10
 BRITAIN, Ida (1867-1960), m. Wirt Dunlap, **7**: 112
 Broad River, NC (near Kings Mountain), **10**: 8
 Broadford site, Holston River, Smyth County, VA, **9**: 72, 75, 82, **10**: 46
 BROADY (Broaddy, Brody, Broddy)
 John, General William Campbell's manservant, **7**: 27-44
 Milly, John's wife, **7**: 43
 BROCE
 Byrd C., worked in grist mill, **6**: 121
 Memminger C., Samuel's son, **7**: 132
 Samuel R., **7**: 132
 BROCK, R.A., transcribed and published Letitia Floyd's letter, **1**: 4
 BRODHUN, Johannes Henricus, sponsored
 Linckorst baptism, **5**: 6
 BRODNAX, General, of Dinwiddie, **1**: 68, 72-3
 BROGAN
 Jackson, Floyd Guard member, deserter, **2**: 94
 William E. V. (1892-1959), m. Tick Hoge, **7**: 103
 BROWN
 David, **10**: 46
 Elias, made marble markers, Preston cemetery, **7**: 61
 Ellen Apperson, author, **7**: 3, 5-21; **8**: 4, 55-69
 James (1), wounded, August 1864, **4**: 111
 James (2), West Virginia author, **7**: 138
 John, of Rockbridge, friend of Col. John Floyd, **2**: 44, 47
 John, Presbyterian clergyman, **1**: 9-10
 J. R. C., of Brown's General Store, Salem, **8**: 48
 J. Wilcox, of Newport, **1**: 20
 Michael, donated land in Long Hollows for church, 1850, **3**: 54
 Mildred Riggle, descendant of Thomas Winton Fisher, **3**: 26; **4**: 121-2
 Nathan L., wounded, 1864, **4**: 102
 William G., forced slave taxation issue in legislature, 1861, **4**: 22-3
 Brown Johnson Site, **4**: 132
Brown v the Board of Education, **6**: 65
 Brown's
 Ferry, on New River, **6**: 126
 Brown's Corner general store, Salem, VA, **8**: 48
 Brown's, *continued*
 Mill, Newport, VA, **1**: 29
 Brownsburg, VA, **5**: 26
 BRUCE
 James, delegate, Halifax County, **1**: 73; **4**: 23-4, 26
 BRUNSWICK, Duke Charles I, Hessian leader
 5: 5, 9
 Brunswick
 County, VA, **1**: 66-7, 70, 74-5
 Germany, **5**: 5
 Brush Mountain, Montgomery County, VA, **1**: 54, 56; **5**: 3, 46-63; **6**: 111
 BRYANT
 America N., m. Oscar Hugh McGavock, **6**: 124
 Florence Jeanette, m. Kelly Kent Snider, **7**: 127
 BUCHANAN (Buchannan)
 Anne, Margaret (2)'s sister, **2**: 46
 James, U.S. President, **4**: 17
 Jane, m. Col. John Floyd, Dr. John Floyd's mother; m. Alexander Breckenridge, **1**: 3, 16; **2**: 39-51; **10**: 29
 John (1), m. Col. James Patton's daughter, Jane Buchanan's father, elected to House of Burgesses, **1**: 7, 10; **2**: 41; **7**: 11
 John (2), surveyor, 1745, **6**: 95
 John (3), Capt., killed at Saratoga, Revolution, **2**: 40, 49-50
 Margaret (1), Col. Patton's daughter, **1**: 11
 Margaret (2), m. Joseph Drake, **2**: 46
 William, killed at Boonsborough, Revolution, **2**: 40, 46, 49-50
 Buchanan, VA, **5**: 67, 80, 85, 88, 90, 92
 Buchanan site, Holston River, **9**: 72, 82
 Buchanan's Bottom, **6**: 95
 BUCKINGHAM, S.A., Floyd County captain of Confederate militia, **2**: 93
 BUCKNER, Simon B., Confederate general, **3**: 24; **8**: 17, 19
 Buckners Division, Confederacy, **8**: 20
 Buckwheat, as farm crop, **3**: 56-7
 BUELL, Don Carlos, **6**: 137
 Buena Vista, VA, **5**: 80
 Buffalo, NY, **4**: 24
 BUFORD
 Belle, Ike's granddaughter, **7**: 127
 Francis Otey (b. 1868), **6**: 125
 Isaac Henry "Ike", Francis's father, **6**: 95, 122, 125; **7**: 88, 127
 John (b. 1871), Ike's son, **7**: 120
 Julius Gordon "Jules" (b. 1865), Francis's brother, **6**: 122, 125
 Paschal Kent (b. 1874), Ike's son, **7**: 88
 Sallie, Ike's wife, **7**: 88
 Bugle, VPI Yearbook, **7**: 49, 62
 Bull's Gap, TN, **4**: 95-6, 99

Bunker Hill, VA, **4**: 109
 BURBRIDGE, Stephen, Union general, **2**: 76, 86-7
 BURCHFIELD, James R., Confederate Lt., **8**: 20, 22
 BURFOOT, Miss, m. John Floyd, **2**: 42
 BURGESS
 Calvin Lafayette, m. Laura Hamlin, Shaver, Otey, **6**: 80
 John, purchased Blacksburg lot 20, 1806, and **22**: 11, 20
 Burgesses, House of, see Virginia House of Delegates
 BURGOYNE, John, British general, **5**: 9-13
 Burgoyne-Linkous knife, **5**: 10-11
 burial(s), **9**: 76, 79-80
 human flexed, **9**: 71
 mounds, Native-American, **4**: 132, 135; **9**: 4, 75
 see also graves
 Burke County, NC, **8**: 78-9; **10**: 10
 Burks (Burke's) Garden, VA, **1**: 7; **8**: 61
 Burkeville, VA, **5**: 70
 BURNETT, Lieut., killed August 1864, **4**: 110-12
 BURNS, Ken, documentary film maker, **8**: 55
 BURNSIDE, General, **4**: 95
 BURRUSS, Julian A., president, Virginia Tech, **1**: 45; **9**: 25
 BURTON, Mr., leased William P. Hickman's farm, **3**: 62, 65-6
 BUSHNELL, David I., ethnographer, **9**: 61
 Bushwhackers, Confederate guerillas, **3**: 78
 BUTLER
 family, **1**: 19
 Benjamin, Union general, **2**: 85
 BUTT, Rev. Israel **10**: 70
 Butte Street Methodist Episcopal Church, South, **10**: 57
 "Buzzards' Roost", Lybrook's building, V.P.I. student lodging, **7**: 100
 BYARS, William, family of, **2**: 6
 BYRD
 Robert, U.S. Senator, WV, **7**: 138
 William, 18th century colonel, **1**: 11; **2**: 34
 BYRNE, James, organized militia company, Revolution, **2**: 8-9

C

C&O, see Chesapeake & Ohio Railroad
 C. W. Black & Company, **6**: 106
 CABBELL, Edward J., historian, **4**: 70
 CABELL
 James Branch, historian, **8**: 95
 Joseph, colonel, Buckingham County, **1**: 11, 13
 Polly, Col. Joseph's daughter, m. John Breckenridge, **1**: 13
 Col. William, recommended John Floyd to Wm. Preston, **2**: 41

Cabell County, WV, **3**: 85
 CABOT, John, British navigator, **8**: 81
 Cahokia, IL, **8**: 75
 Calais, England, **10**: 27-8
 CALDWELL, Perlina Frances (1872-1931), m. David Thomas Graham, **7**: 123
 CALHOUN, John C., senator, SC, **4**: 78
 California, as economic hope, **3**: 59-61
 Callaghans old stand (VA), **3**: 64
 CALLISON, Isaac, m. Huldah Hickman, **3**: 69; **4**: 43
 Calvin, see Calvin Kyle
 Cambria, VA, **1**: 20, 57
 Cambridge, MA, **5**: 13-14, 16
 Camden, SC, **10**: 9
 Camel Back (locomotive on B&O), **5**: 90
 CAMERON
 James, Thomas Fisher's companion, **4**: 108, 111, 113-14
 John G., Thomas Fisher's friend, **3**: 14-15, 20-1, 23
 CAMP, see Des Camp, DesChamp
 Camp
 Carysbrook, **7**: 61
 Chase Military Prison, Ohio, **9**: 14
 Creek, VA, **3**: 37
 Early, **4**: 88, 90
 Fishers Hill (VA), **4**: 86
 CAMPBELL
 family, papers of, **2**: 63
 Arthur, colonel, Washington County, 18 century, **1**: 13; **9**: 63; **10**: 6
 Charles, first operator of salt works at Saltville, VA, 1750s, **2**: 82
 Charles Henry (d. age 5), **7**: 28
 Elizabeth Henry (Mrs. William Campbell), see Elizabeth Henry
 Hugh, editor of *Smithfield Review*, **1**: 1-2; **2**: 1-3, 55; **3**: 1-3; **4**: 2-4; **5**: 3-4; **6**: 3-5; **7**: 3-4; **8**: 3-4, 98; **9**: 3-4; **10**: 4, 46
 M.R., geologist, **2**: 70-1
 Robert, interviewed re: Gen. William Campbell, **7**: 40
 Sarah Buchanan, m. Francis Smith Preston, 1793, **2**: 41; **7**: 28, 39-40; **8**: 73; **9**: 59
 Thomas, Scottish poet, **7**: 58
 Thos., witnessed William Hickman's will, **4**: 44
 William (1745-1781), General, **1**: 13; **7**: 27-44; **9**: 59; **10**: 2, 7-8, 10, 15
 Campbell County, VA, **1**: 74-5
 CAMPER, Jacob, T. Raney's neighbor, **8**: 18, 22
 Canada, **5**: 12
 canals, **4**: 12; **6**: 14
 Canawha, Cannaway, see Kanawha
 Canterbury House, Virginia Tech campus, **6**: 115
 Cany Fork, Tennessee River, **5**: 25
 Cape Fear, NC, **8**: 72

INDEX TO VOLUMES I THROUGH X

- CAPERS, Virginia "Aunt Ginny" (also see Caperton), 7: 63-4, 70, 75: note 73
- CAPERTON
 G. Henry, V.A.M.C. class of 1879, 6: 130
 M. E., Sarah Ann's sister-in-law, 7: 58
 Sarah Ann (1826-1908), m. James Francis Preston, 7: 58-61, 69
 Virginia (see also Capers), 7: 75 n 73
- CARBONE, Victor A., environmental historian, 9: 61
- CAREY
 David, m. Sallie Price, 6: 99
 Wiltshire R., worked for Otey, 6: 81, 88-90, 93, 98, 100
 Sarah Ann, m. James Francis Preston, 3: 35
- CARLETON
 General, British, 5: 9-10
 Mary, co-owner of Blacksburg lot 2, 1818, 2: 19
 Susanna, co-owner of Blacksburg lot 2, 1818, 2: 19
- CARLILE, John S., opposed joining Confederacy, 4: 7, 26-7
- Carlisle, PA, 5: 106
- CARNEAL, W. Leigh, architect, 1: 47
- Carneal & Johnston, architects for Virginia Tech, 1: 39, 46-50
- CARNEGIE, Andrew, 6: 54
- Carnegie Institute, Pittsburgh, PA, 9: 63
- Carnifax Ferry, WV, battle, 3: 6; 9: 10
- Carolina (society), 4: 69
- Caroline County, VA, 5: 33
- CARPENTER, J.T. Jr., donated Cochran's copy of Letitia Preston's letter, 1: 3-4
- CARPER, Nicholas, letter to, 2: 58
- CARR, Lucien, archaeologist, Peabody Museum, 4: 135
- CARRINGTON
 Eliza Henry Preston, papers of, 2: 61, 63
 Elizabeth (1828-1903), m. George H. Gilmer, 7: 62
- Carroll County, VA, 4: 90, 132
- Cascades, waterfall in Giles County, VA, 6: 114
- CARSON
 J.E., slave trader, 5: 26
 Sr., Methodist minister, 7: 58
- CARTER
 Mary, slave woman, 5: 25-6
 Miss, poetess, Aaron Palfreman's friend, 1: 13
- Carter Station, TN, 4: 97
- CARTLIDGE, Anna M., historian, 10: 23, 27-9
- CARY
 Emma, Wiltshire's wife, 7: 84
 Ione, Wiltshire's daughter, 7: 84-5
 Miles, Surveyor General, 1699-1709, 5: 102
 Wiltshire N., 7: 84, 110
 W. R., called to Otey, 7: 106, 108, 120
- CASELL
 George E., judge, 7: 96, 101
 James, wounded, August 1864, 4: 110
 John, wounded, July 1864, 4: 107
 Kate, George E.'s wife, 7: 96
- Castle Thunder Prison, Richmond, VA, 2: 106
- Castlewood, VA, 8: 12
- Catawba Valley, VA, 8: 80
- Cattle drives, in East, 2: 31
- CAUDILL, Harry, 7: 138
- Cavehill Cemetery, Louisville, KY, 7: 62
- Cawtauba Indians, 7: 8
- Cedar
 Creek, VA, 3: 64; 4: 117
 Grove, VA, 4: 46
 Grove Mills, VA, 3: 64
 Run, Battle of, 1862, 2: 103
- Celanese Plant, Narrows, VA, 1: 31
- Celia, Hickman slave, 4: 38, 43
- Celtic salt trading center, 9: 74
- Central
 Depot, VA =Radford, VA, 9: 11
 Improvement Co., built railroad, 5: 74-5, 77
 place theory, 5: 105
 Presbyterian Church, Radford, 7: 101
 Virginia's Public TV, 4: 2, 33
- ceramics, Indian, 4: 131-2, 134; 9: 3, 68-9
 see also pottery
- CHAMBERLAYNE, William, in prison with William Radford?, 18c, 10: 27
- CHAMBERS, Whig deserter, 7: 36
- Chambersburg, PA, 5: 75
- Champlain, Lake, 5: 9-10
- CHANDLER
 Amy, m. Grant Eaves, 7: 129
 George W., killed, July 1864, 4: 107
- CHAPMAN
 Ida, m. William Murray Lybrook Sr., 7: 99
 James W., wounded, May 1864, 4: 102
 Jefferson, archeologist, 9: 60
 Nancy, m. Joseph McDonald, 7: 78
- Chapman's Mills =Newport, VA, 1: 18, 28
- Charles Lewis (b. 1856), Hickman slave, 4: 54, 63
- Charles Town, WV, 5: 72, 76-7
- Charleston
 South Carolina, 10: 9, 29, 56-7
 West VA, 3: 12-13, 16; 5: 27, 39; 9: 9, 11, 27
- Charlotte, NC, 10: 5
- Charlottesville, VA, 4: 2, 12, 84-5, 93, 157; 5: 13-15, 17-18, 33, 71; 10: 26
- CHARLTON
 Capt. James, defended Smithfield, 1: 12
 Frank, James's brother, 1: 12
 Malinda, Mary Draper Ingles' grandchild, 7: 20
- charter generation (of slaves), 4: 153-4

- CHASE, Salmon P., politician in Lincoln's cabinet, **4**: 13
- Chatham Cemetery, George Gilmer's grave, **7**: 62
- Chattanooga (Chattanooga), TN, **3**: 24; **8**: 20
- Cheap Cash Store, Lybrook's, Blacksburg, **7**: 100
- Cheese and butter factory, near Christiansburg, VA, **3**: 65
- chenopod cultivation, **9**: 66
- Cherokee, **4**: 125, 135-6, 140-2; **8**: 91; **9**: 101
- Cherokee Trail, **10**: 39
- chert artifacts, **4**: 136
- Chesapeake
 Bay, **4**: 7, 155-6; **8**: 81, 96-7
 society, **4**: 69
 Western Railway, **5**: 90, 95
- Chesapeake & Ohio
 Canal, **4**: 107
 Railroad, **5**: 68-9, 73, 77, 89, 93
- CHESTNUT, Ray, aka Ray Bird, **4**: 60
- CHEVALIER, Nicholas W., Presbyterian pastor, 1850s, **3**: 54-7, 74
- Chiaha (Chehaw), Native-American group, **8**: 76, 87-8, 91, 94-5
- Chickamauga, Walker County, GA, **8**: 18, 20
- Chickasaw, Indian tribe, **4**: 135
- Chicora (legendary kingdom), **8**: 84
- chiefdoms (societies among Indians), **4**: 131; **8**: 75-6; **9**: 74
- Chilhowie, VA, **8**: 71, 91, 97-8
- CHILD, Francis James, registry of ballads, **9**: 33-9
- Child ballads 1, A-E, **9**: 33-9
- Chilhowie, Virginia, **9**: 71-2
 High School site, **9**: 71
- China, salt trade, **9**: 74
- chipped stone points, **9**: 65
- Chiscas, Native-American tribe, chiefdom, **8**: 76, 87-92, 97; **9**: 74
- CHISWELL, Col. John, opened lead mines in southwest Virginia, mid 1700s, **2**: 34, 80
- Chiswell, Fort, **2**: 34
- Chiswell's Lead Mines, Abingdon, **7**: 35
- Chorea = St. Vitus' dance, **3**: 73-4
- Chowan, sailboat on Dismal Swamp canal, **6**: 20
- CHRISHER, Dr., Otey's friend, **6**: 110
- Christ Episcopal Church, Blacksburg, VA, **6**: 115; **7**: 87, 99, 100
- CHRISTIAN, Col. William, High Sheriff, **1**: 12; **2**: 42
- Christian Recorder, The*, **10**: 65, 68-9
- Christiansburg, VA, **1**: 18, 92; **2**: 9-10, 12-13, 68; **3**: 42, 45, 57, 65, 73, 77-8; **5**: 24, 31, 56; **8**: 5-6, 8, 18; **9**: 43; **10**: 34, 69
 Courthouse, **3**: 48
 Experiment, **6**: 59
 Institute, **6**: 38-70
 Montgomery Female College, **1**: 92
- Christiansburg, VA, *continued*
 Mountain, VA, **3**: 48
 New Star, The (Christiansburg, VA), supported secession, **2**: 92
 Normal School, **6**: 40-2
 Presbyterian Church, **3**: 54, 57
- Church
 Book of St. Martin's Catholic church, Lüderode, Germany, **5**: 6
 Street, Blacksburg, VA, **9**: 45, 49-52; **10**: 63
- Churches
 in Bottom Creek, VA, **3**: 45, 47
 in California, **3**: 59-61, 69
 Cripple Creek Campground, **3**: 5
 in Newport, VA, **1**: 23-4
 Presbyterian, **3**: 53-7, 74-6
- Cincinnati, Ohio, **2**: 69; **4**: 157; **8**: 56
- Circuit riding (Methodists), **3**: 54
- Civic Improvement League of Blacksburg, **7**: 100
- Civil War, **1**: 92-100; **2**: 76-89, 91=110; **3**: 5-25; **4**: 2, 27-32, 67-81, 83-117; **10**: 2-3, 33-4, 51-2, 57-8, 61-2, 70-1, 77, 80
 bayonet, **10**: 40
- CIVITELLO, Jamie, archaeologist, **9**: 60
- CLAGGETT, Stephen R., archaeologist, **9**: 60
- "Clarence", helped Otey with sheep, 1890, **6**: 120
- CLARK, CLARKE
 Alby, Otey's friend, **6**: 120
 Clarence H., 3rd president, E.W.Clark & Co., **5**: 78-80
 Colonel., Confederacy, **3**: 24; **4**: 84
 Dr. H., slave trader, **5**: 27
 Edward W., 2nd president, E.W. Clark & Co., **5**: 78
 Elijah, colonel, Revolution, **7**: 34, 36
 Enoch W., 1st president, E.W. Clark & Co., **5**: 78
 George Rogers, General, **2**: 45; **6**: 35-6
 Rev. Mr., at Inkard Church, 1895, 4: 58
- Clark (Clark's) Battalion, **4**: 83, 112
- Clark (Clarke) County
 Kentucky, **2**: 47
 Ohio, **2**: 15
 Virginia, **4**: 20, 25; **5**: 76-7
- Clarke, Robert, & Co, Ohio, **4**: 157
- CLAY
 Henry, statue in Richmond, **4**: 104
 Joel, worked for Jim Otey, **6**: 99
- Clay Street, Blacksburg, VA, **2**: 11; **9**: 45, 49-50
- clay
 -fired(pottery) cookery, **9**: 66
 "mine", **9**: 20
- Clemson College, University, **7**: 123
- CLEVELAND
 Benjamin, Col., at Kings Mountain, **10**: 10
 Grover, U.S. President, **6**: 92

CLEVELAND, *continued*

Colonel, Revolution, North Carolina., 7: 36, 38
 Cleveland, Ohio, 2: 69-70
 Clifton Forge, VA, 5: 93
 Clinch
 River, VA, 4: 126, 134; 5: 25; 8: 90
 River Breeder Reactor, 2: 72, 75
 Valley College, 3: 2, 83
 Clingman's Dome, TN, 4: 80
 CLINTON, Henry, General Sir, British general,
 5: 7, 9, 12, 14; 7: 33; 10: 9
 Clinton, canal boat on James River, 6: 16-17
 Clover Hollow community, Giles County, VA,
 1: 18, 20, 27, 29
 clover as farm crop, 3: 57
 Cloverdale, VA, 5: 81, 83-4
 Clovis
 culture, 9: 63
 projectile points, 4: 127; 9: 62
 CLOYD
 family, 10: 51
 David, Col. Joseph's son, inherited Back Creek,
 1: 14; 6: 106, 116
 David McNutt, Sr. (1855-1911), 6: 85, 106,
 110, 113, 120, 127; 7: 85
 David McNutt, Jr., 6: 106, 120; 7: 85, 110, 128,
 133
 Elizabeth (1816-1869), m. David Fenton Kent,
 6: 95
 Ezekiel A. (b. 1820) Confederate major, 6: 82
 Gordon, owned land near Blacksburg, 18th c.,
 6: 116; 7: 85
 James, grandson of Col. Joseph, 6: 106
 James McGavock (1828-1892), 6: 106, 120,
 125
 John, Col., Joseph's brother, killed by Indians
 1: 11
 Joseph, colonel, early settler, saved William
 Preston in battle, 1: 11, 14; 3: 77, 79; 6: 106,
 120
 Joseph, Col. Joseph's grandson, 6: 120
 Lucy, 7: 128
 Lucy McGavock (b. 1863), James' daughter,
 6: 120
 Lucy Thomas, m. Robert Barton, 7: 126
 Mary Gordon (1800-1858), m. James Randall
 Kent, 6: 79, 88, 95, 116
 Mrs., Joseph's mother, killed by Indians, 1: 11
 "Pat", Otey's friend, 1890, 6: 111
 Sally (b. 1866), m. Charles W. Harmon, 6: 125;
 7: 128
 Thomas, owned land near Blacksburg, 18th c., 6:
 116
 Cloyd's Mountain, battle of, 1864, 1: 19; 3: 75, 76-
 80; 4: 55; 6: 82; 9: 13, 46

Coal

Bank Hollow, VA, mining community, 1: 54,
 56-8
 Harbor, VA, see Cold Harbor, VA, 5: 79-80
 River, WV, 1: 19
 coal, 4: 67; 5: 79-80
 as fuel, 2: 77-8
 mines, southwest Virginia, 9: 5
 mining, New River Valley, VA, 1: 53-62; 7: 120
 cobalt blue, decoration on pottery, 9: 22
 COCHRAN, James, transcribed Letitia Preston's
 letter 1: 3-6
 COCKE
 Thomas Lewis Preston, Thomas Lewis Preston's
 grandson, 2: 60
 William, of Henrico, Cumberland counties, 2: 60
 COFFER, Mr., "cut" Otey's horses, 6: 106, 108
 COFFEY, David, historian, 5: 107
 Cofle(s) of slaves, 5: 24, 29, 31, 34
 COFFMAN, Elnora, m. Robert Baldwin Preston, Jr.,
 7: 70
 Col Alto, Rockbridge County, VA, home of
 McDowell family, 3: 30; 7: 28
 Cold (Coal) Harbor, VA, 4: 101, 107, 117
 COLEMAN
 Huldah, m. D.C. DeJarnette, 7: 120
 Lucinda, Julia's cousin, m. H. Tyler), 7: 80, 120
 COLES
 Ann Preston (1868-1869), 7: 68
 Ann Taylor Preston, Walter's wife, see Ann
 Taylor Preston
 Lucy, 8: 35
 Walter (1839-1892), 7: 68; 8: 33, 35
 Coles land (Smithfield lot 5), 8: 36
 College of William and Mary, 5: 101-2
 Collegiate Gothic, architectural style for Virginia
 Tech, 1: 39
 COLLINS
 family, 3: 43
 Millard, Bottom Creek native, 3: 43
 Nancy, m. A. Price Sr.), 7: 127
 Colonial Spanish Paleography, 8: 82
 Colored Methodist Episcopal Church, Blacksburg,
 10: 67
 Columbia University, NY, 4: 3
 Columbus, Ohio, 9: 14
 Committee on Construction (of railroads), 5: 81,
 83
 commodity prices (1863), 4: 89
 Commonwealth's Attorney, Montgomery County,
 VA, 3: 34
Communicator, The, 7: 31-3
 Community House (hospital), 4: 62
 Company A, 8th Virginia Cavalry, 9: 7

- Compromise
of 1850, **1**: 77, 89; **4**: 15
of 1851, **4**: 20
- Confederacy, Confederate States
of America, **4**: 5, 7, 24, 28-30, 67, 73-4, 79-80;
9: 7
Constitution of, **4**: 28
- Confederate(s)
Army, **4**: 83, 95, 101
Congress, 1862, **10**: 34
black, **4**: 72-3
forces, **4**: 3, 73-4, 78
- Congress, see United States Congress
Congressional Reconstruction, **4**: 77
Congressional Globe, Record, **1**: 64
- CONNOR, Anne-see Ann Connor Heth
conquistadors, **9**: 55; **10**: 45-6
- CONRAD
Berry, Mrs. Emma's son, **6**: 92-3
Capt., Mrs. Emmas' husband?, **6**: 93
Emma, Mrs. Emma's daughter, **6**: 92-3, 132-3
Emma, Mrs. (1845-1900), **6**: 92-3
Frank, probably Mrs. Emma's son, **6**: 92-3
Nelson, and Mrs. Nelson, **7**: 105
Robert Y., delegate, Frederick County, **4**: 27
Thomas Nelson (1831-1905), president,
V.A.M.C., **6**: 92-3
Thomas Nelson Jr. (1868-1911), **6**: 93
- Conscription Act, Confederate, **10**: 34
- Conservative*, Salem, VA, newspaper, **8**: 48
- Constitution
of Confederate States, **4**: 28
of the United States, **1**: 76-89, 93, 98-9; **6**: 36
of Virginia, **4**: 13-15, 20
of 1830, **4**: 14, 71
of 1851, **4**: 15, 18, 21, 28, 72
of 1902, **4**: 74
- Constitutional Union (political party), **4**: 17
- Consumption (tuberculosis), **3**: 66
- Contact Period (archeological), **4**: 128, 130, 134;
9: 60, 69-73
- Continental
Army, **10**: 9
Congress, **6**: 33; **10**: 22, 24
- controlled burning as a horticultural practice,
9: 70
- Convention(s)
constitutional, **4**: 13-14
of 1829-30, **4**: 14, 20, 70
of 1850-51, **4**: 14, 18, 22-3, 71
of 1860-61, **4**: 5, 17-18, 20-8
Troops, British & German prisoners of war,
5: 14, 17-18, 21 (note 3)
Virginia State, **4**: 28
tally sheet, **4**: 8
- Convict labor, on railroads **5**: 91
- CONWAY
Daisy, Dr. William's daughter, **6**: 121
William Buchanan, Dr., b. 1845, **6**: 121
- COOK
David, Eliza Ellen's father, **7**: 81
Eliza Ellen, m. "Turkey John" Price, **6**: 114;
7: 81-2, 85, 94
Samuel (1790-before 1830), **6**: 88-9
- Cook's Mill, Newport, VA, **1**: 29
- COOPER, Minnie Mae (1895-1976), m. Hubert
Bryant Graham, **7**: 91
- Cooper River, SC, **4**: 80
- COPENHAVER
Ellen, ethnographer, **9**: 61
James H., organized Newport Fair, **1**: 32
- Copper Ridge, TN, **8**: 91
- copper, **4**: 127
- Corcoran Department of History, University of
Virginia, **4**: 2
- corn, as farm crop, **2**: 31; **3**: 56-7, 65-7, 71, 73;
9: 67
- CORNELL, Mr., took photographs of Walnut
Spring Farm, **7**: 126
- Cornell University, **7**: 121
- Cornstalk, Indian chief, **1**: 10
- CORNWALLIS, Charles, British general, **5**: 17-18;
7: 27, 33-7; **10**: 3, 6, 8-9, 11
- Corrick's Ford, northwestern VA battlefield, **9**: 9
- CORY
Caroline Joyes, Preston descendant, **7**: 55
Mr., received cucumbers from Otey, **6**: 104
- COSTA, Tom, book review editor, **3**: 2, 83; **4**: 153-
156; **5**: 101-110; **9**: 4, 101-2; **10**: 77-80
- Cotillion Club, V.P.I. dance club, **7**: 93
- Cotton, **4**: 11, 155
Hill, Civil War battle, **3**: 11
States, **4**: 9, 25-7
- Council of the
Southern Mountains, **7**: 137
State of Virginia, **6**: 34
- County surveyor, office of, **5**: 101-3
- Court House district, Floyd County, VA, **2**: 98,
103-4, 107
- "Cousin Ellie Kent"-see Ellen M. Howe
"Cousin Liz"-see Lizzie Holt
"Cousin Lucy"-see Lucy Gaines Bentley
- Cove, Battle of the, 1864, **2**: 86
- Covered bridges, in Newport, VA, **1**: 17, 27-8
- Covington, VA, **3**: 61, 63-4, 67, 71; **5**: 75, 89
- Covington & Ohio Railroad, **4**: 16, 85
- COWAN
family, didn't sell farm, 1909, **7**: 83
Arthur, Major John Thomas's father, **6**: 79
Elizabeth "Lizzie" Kent (b. 1870), m. John Put-
nam Adams, **6**: 86, 102-3, 110, 112, 116, 123,
126, 129-30

- COWAN, *continued*
 Howard L., Dr., bought land in Radford,
 6: 123-4, 129-30
 James Randal Kent "Jim", "Jimmie", 6: 102, 116,
 118, 120, 122, 126-8; 7: 88, 90, 92, 96, 102,
 109, 118, 121, 125, 133
 John Thomas, Major "Uncle John", 6: 79-81,
 86, 102, 110-13, 116, 120, 122-4, 126-7,
 129-30; 7: 88, 117
 Margie, Major Cowan's wife, 7: 88
 Mary Cloyd (1873-1928), John Thomas's
 daughter, 6: 80-1, 100, 123, 126, 128; 7: 86,
 88-9, 121
 Maud (Mrs. Jim Cowan), 7: 88, 92, 109, 118,
 121-2
 Mrs., Breckinridge grandmother, 2: 49
 Cowan's
 Ferry, on New River, 6: 126
 Mill, on Tom's Creek, Blacksburg, 7: 88
 Mountain, near Wake Forest community, 6: 110
 Cowpens, Battle of, 10: 6, 8, 11
 COX
 Clara, *Smithfield Review* editorial board, 3: 3;
 4: 4; 5: 4; 10: 4
 Jacob D., Union general, 9: 9
 Jim, Otey's friend, 6: 115
 Nannie Ellen, m. Samuel Rush Crockett, 7: 116
 COYNER, Mr., sent worker to Otey, 7: 86
 Crab
 Creek, flows into New River, 6: 111
 Orchard, TN, 5: 25
 Orchard Site, Taxewell, VA, 4: 132, 134
 CRAFT, Confederate spy, murdered at Craft Hollow,
 7: 117
 CRAIG
 Clementine Venable, m. Col. Edward Hammet,
 7: 95
 John, received license for ferry, Montgomery
 County, 2: 25
 Rev. Mr., William Preston's tutor, 1: 7
 Craig County, 1: 17
 Craig's Creek, VA, 5: 47-8
 CRAIGHEAD
 family, 3: 43
 Amos, Bottom Creek, 1937, 3: 49
 Edith, Bottom Creek, 1937, 3: 49
 Genny (Henderson), at Bottom Creek, 1935,
 3: 43-7
 Jessie, Bottom Creek, 1917, 3: 44
 Nettie, Bottom Creek, 1917, 3: 44
 Robert O., William's great-great-grandson, 3: 42
 Susannah, William's wife, 3: 45
 Timothy, William's father, 3: 42
 William, homesteader in Bottom Creek, 3: 42-3
 CRAM, Ralph Adams, medievalist architect, 1: 38,
 45-7
 Cranberry Gap, southwestern Virginia, 8: 91
 CRAWFORD
 ?, Whig deserter, 7: 36
 Dan, author, 6: 3, 6-25
 Jim, author, 3: 2, 37-52
 Scott, author, 2: 1, 23-38
 Crawford, VA, 4: 85
 CRESWELL
 Andrew, soldier at Kings Mountain, 10: 2, 5-15
 Nancy, (b. 1776), Andrew's daughter, 10: 13
 CREVELING, Alfred, of NYC, railroad construction,
 5: 77
 CRIGGER, John W., wounded, May 1864, 4: 102,
 110
 Cripple Creek
 Washington County (battlefield), 9: 6
 Wythe County, VA, 3: 5
 campground, 4: 86, 93
 site of lead mines, 2: 80
 Cristel's field, battle of, in Canada, 1: 16
 CROCKETT
 James (J.S.), wounded 1864, 3: 9; 4: 110
 James Randall (1894-1969), 7: 106
 Joseph M., slave trader, 5: 26
 Joseph McGavock (b. 1884), 7: 116
 Minnie, of Rural Retreat, VA, 6: 124
 Mr., handled washing for Fishers, 4: 51
 Robert, elder of Bell Spring Church, went to
 California, 3: 59, 67
 Samuel Rush "Sam", Joseph's McGavock's father,
 7: 116
 Crockett, VA, 3: 5; 4: 120-1
 Crockett's Cove, near Wytheville, VA, 2: 86
 Battle of the Cove, 2: 86
 CROGHAN
 Col. George C. "of Sandusky memory", 2: 45
 Mrs., General Clarke's sister, George's mother,
 2: 45
 CROMER
 Henrietta J. "Ett", m. Walter H. Saville, 7: 91
 John, 7: 86
 John Martin (b. 1828), 6: 118, 129
 Louisa Jane (1861-1943), m. Matt Price, 6: 129
 Lucy, m. Simeon Gilbert Price, 6: 118
 Mary Catherine, m. Phillip Christian Shepherd,
 Jr. 7: 93
 Sarah Elizabeth, m. Enos Elias Price, 6: 98,
 118; 7: 81, 91
 William Thomas "Tom", John Martin's son,
 6: 118; 7: 86
 CROOK, George, Union general, 1: 19; 2: 86;
 3: 76; 6: 82
 Cross
 Lanes, WV (battle), 9: 9
 Street, Blacksburg, VA, 9: 52
 Crossroads = Newport, VA, 1: 18

CROUCHER, Leonard, peddler, murdered in 1777; 2: 27
 Crown Point, NY, 5: 10
 CROY
 Adam, Jr., purchased Blacksburg lots 37, 38, 1819, 2: 14, 21; 9: 51
 Andrew, purchased Blacksburg lots 53, 54, 55, 56, 1830, 2: 21
 Early, built house near Otey, 6: 103-4
 Will, built house near Otey, 6: 103-4
 Croy-Dawson diaries, everyday life in Blacksburg, 7: 59-60, 78
 CRUGER, British major, Revolution, 7: 36
 CUFFEY, Rev. Jeremiah, 10: 70
 CULL, James, 7: 7, 17
 Culpeper, Virginia, 4: 25; 5: 14
 cultural
 diffusion along river valleys, 9: 68-9
 interchange, among Indians, 4: 132-7
 Cumberland
 Bay, Lake Champlain, 5: 10
 Gap, 4: 95
 River, Valley, 4: 127, 129; 5: 76
 Valley Railroad, 5: 69, 73, 75, 77
 CUNNINGHAM, William, 10: 14
 curcubit plants in human diet, 9: 65
 CURRENT, Richard, historian, 4: 73
 CURRIE, Stella Hogan (1896-1969), m. Francis Bell Jr., 7: 89
 CUSHING, Wilson Reynolds, Dr. (b. 1837), 6: 125
 CUSTARD
 Minnie Lee, m. Bent Long, 6: 88
 Robert M., Minnie Lee's father, 6: 88
 CUSTER, General George, 4: 116
 Cuxhaven, Germany, 5: 8
 Cuzco, Peru, 8: 83

D

da Verrazano, Giovanni, navigator, 8: 81
 DABNEY, S. Gordon, Preston descendant, 7: 55
 Dairy farming, 3: 57
 Dallas, Indian culture, 4: 128, 130, 132, 135-6; 9: 70, 79
 Dalton, GA, 8:20
 Dan River, VA, 4: 126, 134; 6: 17-18
 Dandridge
 North Carolina, 8:88
 Tennessee, 4: 95
 DANGERFIELD, Henry, Confederate deserter, 2: 97-8
 Daniel, John W., Otey's horse, 6: 106, 109
 Danville, VA, 2: 110; 3: 47; 5: 71
 Dartmouth, prison in England 10: 27
 DASHIELL, William Robert, Capt., V.P.I. commandant, 1909, 7: 118
 DAUGHERTY, Wm. A., wounded, July 1864, 4: 107

Daughters of the American Revolution,
 Mary Blount Chapter, TN, 10: 13
 Daughtery Cave, 4: 130
 DAVENPORT, Mr., of Roanoke, visited Otey, 7: 108
 DAVIDSON, Robert James (1862-1915), 7: 91, 118, 120
 Davidson College, 7: 106
 DAVIE, Preston, Preston descendant, 2: 54
 DAVIES, Norman, historian, 9: 74
 DAVIS
 family, 2: 42; 4: 116
 Abidiah, m. William Floyd, 2: 42
 Arthur Kyle, UVa professor, studied ballads, 9: 31, 37
 Donald Edward, archeologist, 9: 70
 James S., wrote regimental history of 51st Va. regiment, 3: 26; 4: 117
 Jefferson, President of the Confederacy, 2: 58, 109; 4: 92; 6: 135
 John James, V.P.I. graduate, 1904, m. Louisa Hoge, 7: 116-17
 Lydia E., Thomas Fisher's classmate, 4: 90
 Mr., blockade runner, 8:24-5
 Robert (1), Abidiah's father, John Floyd's grandfather, 2: 42
 Robert (2), Robert (1)'s oldest son of, to Natchez, 2: 42
 Vick, Otey's worker whose children died, 6: 100, 102; 7: 127
 William C., historian, 6: 135-8
 Davis-DeEulis, Marilyn, case study of slave literacy, 3: 85
 DAWSON, Rosanna Croy (1822-1906), diarist, 7: 59-60
 Dayton, Ohio, 8: 80
 de BIEDMA, Luys Hernández, Spanish historian, 8: 83
 debitage (stone waste from manufacturing artifacts), 9: 62
 debt, of Virginia, 4: 5, 31-2
 de Canço (Canzo), Méndez, Governor of Florida, 8:84, 87, 92-3
 Declaration of Independence, 1: 89-91
 DE ECJJA, Fernandez, Alferéz Francisco, 8: 87
 Deed Book 98, Montgomery County, VA, 9: 43
 DEGLER, Carl N., author of *The Other South*, 4: 68
 DEHART, George, bit by snake, August 1863, 4: 92
 DeJARNETTE
 Carolyn Hampton "Callie" (1864-1959), m. Willie Keyser, 7: 114-16
 Daniel Coleman, on Board of Visitors, V.A.M.C., 6: 113; 7: 114, 120
 Hulda, Daniel's wife, 7: 114
 Jane Coleman (1820-1841), m. George Tyler, 7: 114

- DeJARNETTE, *continued*
 Nicey Ann Hawes (1824–1876), Jane's sister, m.
 Daniel Howe Hoge, **6**: 107, 133; **7**: 114, 120
 Rashe, Julia Otey's cousin, **7**: 120
 Sallie Lewis (1848–1933), m. John Thomas
 Howe, **7**: 87
- DEKKER
 Henry J. (b. 1920), rector, VPI Board of Visitors,
7: 83
 Louisa Kent Otey, Henry's wife, see GILLET
- DE LA VEGA, Garcilaso, Inca, historian, **8**: 83
- Delaware, state of, **4**: 117; **10**: 53
 River, **5**: 14
- DE LEON, González Domingo, **8**: 85
 Delinquency Book & Roster Book, **6**: 79
 Delp's Hotel, on First Street, Radford, VA, **7**: 89
- DeMARCE, Virginia, historian, **8**: 95
- DEMAURY
 Elizabeth Hubbard, Showalter descendant, **10**: 34
 Joshua, Elizabeth's son, **10**: 34
- DEMEISSNER, Sophie Radford, descendant of
 William Radford, **10**: 29
- Democrat political party, **4**: 17, 74; **5**: 57
- DENIT, DENNITT
 Charles Dice "Charlie", newspaper carrier, **8**:
 41-4, 46
 Joseph, newspaper carrier, **1**
- DENNY, Rev. Dr. Collins, Vanderbilt U., Bacca-
 laurate speaker, 1909, **7**: 103
- DePaul University, **9**: 4, 102
- DePEYSTER, British, 2nd in command at King's
 Mountain, **7**: 36; **10**: 8, 15
- DePRATTER, Chester, historian, **8**: 76
- Depression, 1873–1877, **5**: 89, 94
- DE QUEJO, Pedro, navigator, **8**: 81
- DE RIBAS, Juan, Spanish soldier, **8**: 87, 92
- DERRICK, William B., Methodist pastor, **10**: 68-9
- DE SALAS, Gaspar, Spanish soldier, **8**: 87
- DES CAMP, DESCHAMP, Zachariah, purchased
 Blacksburg lot 42, 1811, **2**: 11, 21
- desegregation, **4**: 75
- DE SILVERA, Francisco, Spaniard, **8**: 88, 97
- DESKINS, Harvey, voted against secession, Floyd
 County, **2**: 92, 99
- DE SOTO, Hernando, Spanish explorer, **8**: 81-4, 93
- De Soto
 Chronicles, **8**: 82, 86
entrada, expedition, 1540, **8**: 77, 81-3, 86-8;
9: 70; **10**: 39
- DE VELASCO, Don Luis (Paquiquineo), **8**: 95-6, 98
 Development, see economic development
- DE VILLALOBOS, Juan, Spaniard, **8**: 88, 97
 "Devils's Nine Questions, The" (ballad), **9**: 27-40
- Devon (Dartmoor), England, **10**: 27
- DEW, Lelia, (1893–c1984), m. W. B. Preston III,
7: 70
- DIAZ, translator, **8**: 87
- DICKERSON
 Andrew, got "gray" volunteers, Floyd County, **2**: 92
 Mr., visited Oteys, 1909, **7**: 129
- DICKSON, m. Mary Fisher, Thomas's cousin, **4**: 115
 Dickinson College, **2**: 47
- DIDIER, Charles Peale, collection of Preston
 papers, **2**: 62
 diet of Native Americans, **9**: 66, 70
- DIGGS
 Henry, newspaper writer, **9**: 58
 John Wesley, AME pastor, **10**: 65-6, 68
- DILLION, William, J., Floyd County Unionist,
 aided deserters, **2**: 98, 107
- DINWIDDIE, Robert, VA Governor, **3**: 42; **5**: 18;
6: 29; **7**: 11; **8**: 67
- Dinwiddie County, VA, **1**: 68, 72-3, 75; **9**: 62
- Diocese of Richmond, VA, **8**: 97
- Diphtheria, **3**: 13, 16-17
- Directives of Worship, Presbyterian, **3**: 76
- discoidal shell beads, **9**: 77
- Diseases, see also specific disease, **3**: 9, 13, 16-17,
 22, 39, 63, 65-7, 73-4; **4**: 92, 97-8, 101, 114
- Disfranchisement, Age of, **4**: 74
- Dismal Swamp Canal, **6**: 17, 20
- DISTLER, Dr. Paul A., owns old Ribble house, **6**: 100
- DIVEREX, Charles, received ordinary license, 1790,
2: 24
- Diversity on frontier, **3**: 83-6
- Dixie Hotel, Radford, VA, **7**: 89
- Domingo de Leon document, **8**: 84
- DORMAN
 J.B., Rockbridge County attorney, 1878, **5**: 91-2
 John Frederick, Preston family historian, **7**: 62
- DOBYNS
 family, built house in Blacksburg, **2**: 15
 Dangerfield, Blacksburg merchant and school-
 master, **2**: 9, 11, 14-15
 William, purchased Blacksburg lot 20 in 1803,
2: 20
- DODD, William E., Virginia Tech alumnus, **1**: 42
- Doddridge County, **4**: 20
- DONALD
 Christopher Ross, author, **10**: 3, 49-75
 James, merchant in Manchester, VA, **2**: 25
 Robert, merchant in Manchester, VA, **2**: 25
 William, merchant in Manchester, VA, **2**: 25
- Donald and Company, **2**: 26
- DONOHU, Fannie, m. O.E. Bayliss, **6**: 99
- DORMAN, John Frederick, author of book about
 Preston family, **1**: 4; **2**: 54
- DOTSON, Paul Randolph Jr., author, **2**: 2, 91-118
- DOUGLAS, Stephen, presidential candidate, 1860,
4: 17
- DOUGLASS, Frederick, 1845 autobiography, **5**: 32

- DOVE, James, Floyd County, Confederate Army physician, **2**: 105
- Dover, England, **10**: 27-8
- DOWDY, Giles M., of Newport, VA, **1**: 20
- Dr. Harvey Black Chapter of the United Daughters of the Confederacy, **7**: 101
- Dr. Seuss, author of children's books, **4**: 67
- "draft" or "draught" or "Beaver Dam" on Otey farm **7**: 86
- DRAKE, Joseph, "ordinary" license; to KY with Col. John Floyd, **2**: 24, 40, 46, 49
- DRAPER
- family, early Blacksburg settlers, **1**: 7-9; **2**: 6-8
- Betty, Bettie, John's wife, captured at Draper's Meadow, **2**: 7; **7**: 7, 9, 13, 15, 17; **8**: 59-61, 66
- Eleanor, killed at Draper's Meadow, **2**: 7; **7**: 7-9
- George, one of first Blacksburg settlers, **2**: 6, 23
- John, living in Blacksburg, 1754, Mary D. Ingles's brother, **2**: 6; **7**: 7-8, 15, 17; **8**: 59-60, 63-6
- Lyman C., of Buffalo, New York, **1**: 3, 4; **2**: 64; **6**: 27; **7**: 6, 16, 42-3; **10**: 6, 13, 27-9
- Mary, William Ingles' wife, captured at Draper's Meadow, **2**: 7
- Mrs., Mrs. Ingles's mother, **1**: 8; **7**: 9-10, 13
- Mrs., Mrs. Ingles' sister-in-law, **1**: 8; **7**: 9-10, 13
- Mrs. George, killed at Draper's Meadow, **7**: 17
- Draper
- Road ("lower street"), Blacksburg, **9**: 48-9
- Street, Blacksburg, **9**: 20
- Valley, VA, **8**: 64
- Draper's Meadow, **1**: 7, 11; **2**: 6-9, 23; **8**: 56-7, 61, 66
- Massacre, **1**: 8; **2**: 7; **7**: 5-20
- DREHER, Julius, Dr., president, Roanoke College, **5**: 81
- Drewy's Bluff (draery's bluth), near Richmond, VA, **8**: 14
- Drill Field, at Virginia Tech, **1**: 38
- Dublin, VA, **2**: 68; **3**: 76-8; **4**: 84, 94, 100, 107; **9**: 46
- Grove Church, **6**: 120
- railroad depot, **3**: 9
- site of Confederate Department headquarters, **2**: 85, 108; **3**: 8-9
- Duck Pond Drive, Blacksburg, VA, **8**: 36
- DUDLEY
- Mary Gordon (b. 1876), m. Bob Olinger, **7**: 92, 115
- Mr., visited by Otey, **6**: 111
- DUKE
- Confederate general, **2**: 107
- R. T. W., judge, Charlottesville, **7**: 107-8
- Duke University Divinity School, **10**: 3, 49, 72
- DULANY, Hiram, Floyd County Unionist, **2**: 103
- DUNAY, Donna, architect, **9**: 4; **10**: 73
- DUNAWAY, Wilma A., historian, **9**: 4, 101-2
- DUNBAR, Ben C., of Danforth, Maine, **1**: 33
- DUNDAS, Arthur B., sold land to Alexander Black, **6**: 115; **7**: 86
- Dunkards, Dunkers, **2**: 102-3, 107; **5**: 107
- DUNKLEE family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 26
- DUNLAP, Wirt (1859-1933), Blacksburg mayor, **7**: 112, 118, 120
- DUNMORE, Lord, John Murray, governor of Virginia, **1**: 12; **2**: 63-4; **6**: 30
- DUNNINGTON, Lawson, purchased Blacksburg lots 1, 3, 4, 1815, **2**: 19
- DUPOISTER, see DE PEYSTER
- Durbin, WV, **4**: 60-1
- DURBING, C. H. "Caspry", coal company engineer, Otey's friend, **6**: 79-80
- DURNFORD, Andrew, sugar planter, LA, **5**: 27-8, 30, 37
- Dutch Station, KY **2**: 46
- "Dutch" settlers in Maryland, **9**: 14
- DYSART, James, Captain, fought at King's Mountain, **7**: 40; **10**: 7-8
- Dysentery (=flux), **3**: 67
- Dyspepsia, **3**: 61, 68-9

E

- EAKIN, John Lewis, owned Eakin's Hotel, **7**: 123
- EARHART, EARHARTE, George, **8**: 13, 22
- EARLS, John, Floyd County deserter, **2**: 98
- EARLY, Jubal, Confederate general, **2**: 62; **4**: 23, 107; **6**: 113; **9**: 14
- "Early"-see Early Croy
- Early
- Archaic archaeological time period, **9**: 60, 64-5
- Woodland archaeological time period, **9**: 60, 66-7
- Earthquake
- in Charleston, SC, 1886, **2**: 65
- isoseismal map, **2**: 74
- Law Engineering Testing study, **2**: 72-4
- magnitude, **2**: 66, 72-3
- nausea, **2**: 69
- of May 31, 1897, **2**: 2, 65-75
- effects in Cincinnati, Ohio, **2**: 69-70
- effects in Giles County, New River Valley, VA, **2**: 65-8, 70, 72-3
- effects in Richmond, VA, **2**: 69
- seiche, **2**: 70
- sounds, **2**: 65
- East Roanoke Street, Blacksburg, VA, **9**: 20
- East Tennessee, **4**: 73, 100
- Department of, **4**: 94-5
- Virginia & Georgia Railroad, **5**: 69, 71
- East Windsor, CT, **5**: 18
- Eastern Woodland Indian culture, **9**: 76
- Easton, PA, **5**: 18

INDEX TO VOLUMES I THROUGH X

EAVES

- Eliza, Grant's mother, 7: 129
- Grant, Otey's worker, 7: 129, 134
- Jacqueline, church historian, 10: 62, 73

ECHOLS, ECOLS

- Edward, canal boat captain, 6: 17
- John, Confederate general, 2: 86-7, 100-1, 108; 3: 12; 4: 100; 9: 12

Echols' Brigade, 4: 101

Echols Mill, Newport, VA, 1: 29

Economic development (VA), 2: 23-38; 3: 53-75, 83-6; 4: 12

Edgar A. Long building, Christiansburg Institute, 6: 60-2

EDMUNSTON, Major, at Battle of King's Mountain, 7: 30

Education, 3: 53, 55, 58-9, 65, 68-9, 73; 4: 74

Edwards

- Fannie, William's wife, 8: 27, n11
- Grace Toney, of Radford University, 1: back cover
- Mr., preacher, 7: 131
- William S., Rev., 8: 27, n11

Effinger, received corn from Otey, 6: 117

EGGLESTON

- Captain, ran a resort on New River, 6: 23
- Joseph D., president of Virginia Tech, 1913-19, 1: 38, 45, 47-51; 6: 48, 50

Eggleston, Giles County, VA, 1: 18
Springs, 1: 24, 26

EGLOFF, Keith, archaeologist, 9: 60, 69, 71-2

EHEART, F. W., Blacksburg mayor, 9: 44-5

Eheart/Hurd map of Blacksburg, 9: 44, 48

Eichfeld, Germany, 5: 5

EKISS

- Anna (Anne) Frances "Fannie" (c1829-1861), m. John Martin Cromer, 6: 118, 129
- Catherine, John P.'s wife, 6: 98, 101, 105
- Francis (b. 1862), 6: 105, 116-17
- Henry Michael (1834-1890), 6: 98-100
- John P., Henry Michael's father, 6: 98, 101, 105
- Lucinda, m. Jimmie Long, 6: 95, 98, 101, 105

Elbe River, Germany, 5: 8

ELDER, Pat Spurlock, Melungeon writer, 8: 95

Electoral College, of United States, 4: 13

Elizabethton, TN, 8: 91, 94; 10: 11

Elk River, TN, Civil War battle site, 8: 18, 91

ELKINS, Nancy, m. Bryant Graham, 7: 123

Elkton, VA, 5: 79

ELLIOT, James, William Hickman's brother-in-law, 4: 37-8, 43-5

Elmira, NY (military prison), 9: 14

Ely Mound, Indian artifacts, Lee County, VA, 4: 135-6

Emancipation Proclamation, 4: 9, 31, 73

Emory and Henry College, 3: 83; 9: 6, 8, 14

Encephalitis, 3: 13

England, 8: 16; 10: 3, 22, 25-7, 43, 45

English Field (baseball), Virginia Tech, 1: 21

English and Scottish Popular Ballads, 9: 33

Environmental

- conditions, determinant in frontier culture, 3: 83
- philosophy of Indians, 4: 3, 139-42

Ephrom, African-American child, 7: 115

Episcopal Bishop of the South, 6: 132

EPLING family, of Newport, VA, 1: 18

EPPERLY, Eli, Floyd County Unionist, supported deserters, 2: 92, 97, 105

EPPERSON

- Bro., Thomas Fisher's messmate, 3: 23
- Wm D., hospitalized, August 1863, 4: 92

ERNEST, Harriet J. (1836-1881), m. James

- McGavock Cloyd, 6: 120

ERVIN, Sam, Senator from North Carolina, 7: 138

ERWIN, Rev., see Irwin

Escape from Captivity, 8: 57

ESKRIDGE

- Edgar Peyton (b. 1862), 6: 105, 115
- James Edgar (1827-1892), Edgar's father, 6: 105

ESLINGER, Ellen, historian of slavery, 3: 85; 4: 155-6; 5: 107; 9: 101-2

ESTABROOK, George L. Jr., 6: 124

ESTES, Katherine Eva (1903-1995), m. J. H.

- "Rusty" Hoge Jr., 7: 84

ESTIL

- Mr., had information on Shelby/Campbell controversy, 7: 30-1

- William, high sheriff of Augusta County, 1: 10

ethics codes, archaeological, 9: 80-1

Euclhee, Chisca chiefdom, 8: 76

Eugene, OR, 10: 42

Eureka, CA, 4: 4

Europe, 10: 25-6, 29

- Medieval, 9: 31, 40

- salt trade, 9: 74

European

- blades/weapons, 10: 41-2
- contact, 4: 128, 130; 9: 4, 56, 70
- origin of food plants, 9: 70
- settlement, 9: 70
- trade goods, 9: 76-7

Eusebia Church Cemetery, 10: 13

Eva, Thomas Fisher's friend, 3: 10; 4: 84

EVANS, EVENS

- A. Flora (1859-1935), m. Charlie Gardner, 6: 113, 122

- Dorothy, m. Andrew Creswell, 10: 13-14

- Ella E. "Ellie" (1828-1894), George F.'s wife, 6: 85, 97

- Frank, purchased Otey land, 1890, 6: 131; 7: 128

- George F. (1811-1895), 6: 85, 96-7, 99, 107

EVANS, *continued*

- James F. "Jim", purchased Otey land, 1890, **6**: 85, 96, 99, 110, 113, 115, 117, 130-1; **7**: 107, 124, 127, 134
 James F. Jr. (1908-1977), James F.'s son, **6**: 131; **7**: 134
 James M., owned Blacksburg lot, **9**: 51
 James Paris (1908-1909), twin to Jim Jr., **7**: 134
 Jonathan T., Dr., **8**: 16-17, 19
 Mary E. (1854-1902), George F.'s daughter, **6**: 97
 Mary Jane, James F.'s wife, **7**: 134
 Ollie J. (1855-1899), George F.'s daughter, **6**: 97
 Ora E. (1906-1994), James F.'s daughter, **6**: 131
 Everittstown, NJ, **5**: 14
 E.W. Clark & Company, **5**: 77-80, 85, 95
 EWLS (EWELL), Richard Stoddard, Confederate general, **4**: 88, 104
 EWING, widow, m. Frank Gullion, **4**: 87
 Ewing place, site of school, **4**: 86
 exodusters (slaves who migrated west), **5**: 23
 export of slaves, **9**: 101
 extractive industries, see also mines, **9**: 101-2
 EYRE, Emily Ann (1805-1832), m. Dr. George Terrill, **7**: 61, 70

F

- Fairfax County, VA, **9**: 61
 Fairfield, VA, **5**: 65
 Fair View Community Church, Hall, **6**: 112-13; **7**: 86
 fakes and frauds, archaeological, **9**: 81
 Fall line, where Piedmont meets Tidewater, **6**: 12-13
 FALLAM, Robert, explorer, 1671, **3**: 39
 Falling Spring, near Lexington, VA, **3**: 62
 Falls Manufacturing Co., Newport, VA, **1**: 25
 FALTER, employed Malissia Surface, **5**: 50
 FARIELLO, M. Anna, **6**: 4, 39-70
 Farm
 house, buildings, design of, **3**: 55, 57
 operation at Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 48-51
 FARMER, Mary, m. Gordon McDonald, **7**: 92
 Farmers' Alliance, State Alliance, **6**: 111-12, 115-18, 120, 126, 129, 130-1
 Farming, as economic activity
 in Bath County, VA, **3**: 53, 57
 in Newport, VA, **1**: 28-9
 in southwest Virginia, **3**: 8, 11, 20, 22-3, 25, 38-39, 42-3, 45, 47-8, 64-6, 71, 73
 in western Virginia, **4**: 8, 10, 12
 FERREL, Jude, public speaker, 1890, **6**: 108
 FARRIER
 family, prominent in Newport, VA, **1**: 26
 Hal, of Newport, VA, **1**: 30
 Henry, of Newport, VA, superintendent of Giles County schools, **1**: 27
 Robert, of Newport, VA, **1**: 32
 Fauquier County, VA, **4**: 24-5; **5**: 35

Fayette

- Courthouse, Battle of, **3**: 11
 County, KY, **2**: 46, 47
 Fayetteville, VA (?), **3**: 11
 FEATHERSTONHAUGH, George, abolitionist writer, **5**: 28-30, 32, 37
 FEDRIC, Francis, slave writer, **5**: 35-8, 40
 FEE, John, founded Berea, KY, **7**: 136
 FERGUSON
 Patrick, Major, British commander at King's Mountain, **7**: 33-6, 39; **10**: 5, 9-11, 13, 17
 Richard, Dr., of Louisville, John Floyd's tutor, **2**: 48
 FERRILL, London, slave writer, **5**: 37-40
 "Fever" (for gold, riches), **3**: 59-60
 FFA = Friends' Freedmen's Association
 FFA = Future Farmers of America
 Fiftieth Anniversary campaign, Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 44, 56
 FILLMORE, Millard, U.S. president, **1**: 89
 Filson Club, KY, **2**: 54-5, 57
 Finance Committee, 1850 Convention (for slave tax), **4**: 23
 Fincastle
 County, town, VA, **1**: 10; **2**: 24, 34; **3**: 42, 61; **4**: 104; **5**: 85, 88, 90; **7**: 27; **10**: 23
 courts, **2**: 26
 -Cumberland Turnpike, **1**: 18
 Resolutions, source for Declaration of Independence, **2**: 80-81; **8**: 62, 71
 FINCH
 Alice M., Julia Otey's cousin, **7**: 96
 Karen, **10**: 73
 William B., T. Raney acquaintance, farmer, **8**: 18
 FINNEY, Mariah, slave woman, **5**: 25-6
 fire, use by Indians, **4**: 138-9
 fired ceramics, **4**: 131-2
 First South, **4**: 70-1, 74-5, 78-9
 FISH, Christian group providing transportation for poor, **5**: 50-1
 FISHER
 Absalom, Reverend, Thomas's father, **3**: 5, 10-11, 17-19, 22-5; **4**: 85-6, 111, 118
 Alfred Bronson "Alf", Frances Fisher's brother, **3**: 12, 15, 16; **4**: 111-12
 Aunt Juda, see Judith
 Cameron (?), Thomas Fisher's friend, **4**: 108, 111, 113-14
 David "Grandpa", Absalom's father, **4**: 86
 E.R. (Elizabeth Rachel), Thomas's sister, **4**: 114-115, 121
 Ellen Porter, daughter of Thomas and 2nd wife, L.L., **4**: 118
 F. Mark, Mrs., DarleneB. Simpson's great-aunt, **3**: 26

FISHER, *continued*

Frances Ann, Thomas's first wife, **3**: 6, 8-11, 13-21; **4**: 96, 111
 Frances Leticia Summers, Thomas's daughter, **4**: 118
 George E. Munsey., Thomas's son, **4**: 118
 George Wythe, Thomas's cousin, **4**: 89
 Grandpa, see David
 Greenville Monroe "Mon", Frances Fisher's brother, **3**: 15-16; **4**: 111
 Jacob Foster "Jake", Lt., Thomas's cousin, **4**: 102, 114
 James, Thomas's brother, **3**: 15-19; **4**: 96, 115
 Jason Alfred ("Jace", "Jacey"), Thomas's son, **3**: 6, 9, 10, 17, 21-2; **4**: 98, 118, 121
 Jason Lee"Jace", Frances Fisher's brother, **3**: 12, 15, 16; **4**: 104
 Joe, in battle with Thomas, **4**: 114
 John A., Rad's father, **6**: 118
 John Adam (1878-1939), **7**: 114
 John Cooper ("Coop"), Thomas's son, **3**: 6, 9, 17-19; **4**: 96
 Jonas (last name?), related to Thomas Fisher's cousin Judy, **3**: 22
 Judith Oury Rader, Thomas Fisher's mother, **3**: 5, 15, 17-25; **4**: 93, 96, 103, 111, 118-19
 Judy, Thomas Fisher's cousin, **3**: 22
 Laura Caroline, Thomas's daughter, **4**: 118
 Lieut. Jake, see Jacob Foster
 Louisa S., see Lenora Louisa Spraker
 Mary, Thomas Fisher's cousin, **4**: 115
 Medora Kieffer, Thomas's daughter, **4**: 118
 Miers W., Northampton County secessionist, **4**: 22
 "Mon", Monroe, see Greenville Monroe Fisher
 Nancy Oury "Nant", Thomas Fisher's sister, **3**: 14, 16-19; **4**: 96
 Rachel Elizabeth, Thomas Fisher's sister, **3**: 21
 Radford P. "Rad" (1857-1914), **6**: 118; **7**: 94, 107
 Reuben Paulett ("Ruby", "Paul"), Thomas Fisher's child = "Silas Frogg", **3**: 9-10, 14, 17, 19, 21-2, 25-6; **4**: 118-21
 Sallie, see Sarah Elizabeth
 Sarah Elizabeth "Sallie(y)", Frances Fisher's sister, **3**: 6, 14, 17, 19; **4**: 84, 98, 103
 Sarah Mae (1890-1963), m. Harve Olinger, **7**: 94
 Thomas Winton, Civil War soldier, **3**: 1, 5-27; **4**: 3, 83-124
 Uncle Abb, see Absalom Fisher
 William, in junk business, Blacksburg, **1**: 57, 60
 Willie Sawyer, Thomas's son, **4**: 118
 Wythe, see George Wythe
 Fishers Hill, Shenandoah County, VA, **4**: 113
 Fishersville, railroad stop, northern VA, **4**: 85, 101, 115
 fishing, by Indians, **4**: 138-9; **9**: 65

FITTS

James H., professor at V.A.M.C., 1886, **6**: 114
 Mrs. James H., **6**: 114

FLANAGAN

Cynthia, John T.'s wife, **7**: 133
 Grant, **7**: 107
 Izman, Billy's brother, **6**: 111
 John T., **7**: 125, 133
 William Francis "Billy" (1861-1941), **6**: 112, 127-8

Flannery Site, Washington County, VA, **4**: 132

Flax, as economic crop, **2**: 31, 34

FLEMING

Anne, William's daughter, **6**: 28
 William, colonel, of Augusta County (18th c), **1**: 12, 13; **6**: 27-37

FLINCHUM, Deena, editor, **10**: 15, 46

Flint Run site, **4**: 127

Florence, MT, **4**: 3

Florida (Floriday), **4**: 69; **8**: 25

FLOYD

family, **2**: 39-42, 63
 Abadia(h), Col. John's sister, **2**: 40, 44
 Abadiah Davis, Col. John's mother, **2**: 40, 42, 44
 Benjamin Rush, son of Letitia Preston and Dr. John, **1**: 3; **2**: 39; **7**: 6; **10**: 27-8
 Charles (1), Col. John's brother, **2**: 40, 44, 46
 Charles (2), William's brother, moved to Georgia, father of Gen'l John Floyd of Darien, GA, **2**: 42
 Charles (3), nephew of Col. John, on Lewis & Clark expedition, **2**: 40
 Col. John, m. Jane Buchanan; father of Dr. John, **1**: 3, 4, 11-12, 16; **2**: 39-51; **10**: 2-3, 21-32
 Dr. John (b. 1783), son of Col. John and Jane B., m. Letitia Preston, VA governor, **1**: 2-3, 16; **2**: 39-51, 59; **7**: 55, 62-3; **10**: 22, 26, 30
 Eliza Lavalette, Benjamin R.'s sister, m. George Frederick Holmes, **1**: 4
 Elizabeth, m. Arthur Cowan, **6**: 79
 George Rogers Clarke (1) (b. 1782), Col. John's son, **2**: 44-9; **10**: 30
 George Rogers Clarke (2) (b. 1807), Dr. John's son, **7**: 73
 Henry, Thomas's cousin, **4**: 87
 Isham, Col. John's brother, **2**: 40, 44, 45, 49
 James John, Col. = Col. John Floyd
 Jane Buchanan, Col. John's wife, **2**: 39-51
 Jemina, Col. John's sister, **2**: 40, 44
 John, oldest son of William and Abadiah, adventurer, see Col. John
 John, William's brother, moved North, **2**: 42
 John Buchanan (1806-63), son of Dr. John and Letitia Preston; VA governor, **1**: 3; **2**: 39-41, 53, 59-60, 62; **3**: 6-8; **6**: 122; **7**: 62-3; **9**: 7, 9; **10**: 30, 34
 John G., **2**: 49

FLOYD, *continued*

- John Jr., Col. John's son, see Dr. John
 Letitia, m. Dr. John, see Letitia Preston
 Letitia (1814-1887), Dr. John's daughter, m. a
 Lewis, 7: 62
 Miss Mourning, Col. John's daughter, 2: 46
 Mrs. Governor John (see Letitia Preston) 7: 16;
 8: 63
 Nathaniel, Benjamin Rush Floyd's grand-uncle,
 2: 50
 Nicketti, daughter of Dr. John and Letitia Preston,
 m. John Warfield Johnston, papers of, 2: 59
 Robert, Col. John's brother, 2: 40, 44
 "Rush", see Benjamin Rush Floyd
 Sarah Buchanan Preston, daughter of Francis
 and Sarah Preston, m. John Buchanan, 2: 60
 Susanna Smith (d. 1806), Dr. John's daughter,
 7: 55
 Thomas, "redemptioner" and doctor, 1: 10
 William, m. Abadiah Davis, father of Col. John,
 2: 42
 William Preston, son of Col. John and Jane
 Buchanan, 2: 46-7
 "Floyd"—see Alexander Floyd Wall
 Floyd
 Brigade, 3: 8
 County, VA, 2: 91-118; 3: 37; 4: 72; 9: 24
 Confederate military units, 2: 92
 felt earthquake, 2: 68
 "infested with deserters", 2: 99
 secessionist sentiments, 2: 91
 Defenders, under Jackson Godby, 2: 92
 Grays, under Andrew Dickerson, 2: 92
 Guards, under Henry Lane, 2: 92, 94
 Floyd's
 Fork of the Salt River, KY, 2: 45
 Station, KY, 2: 44, 46, 48; 10: 29
 fluted stone points, 9: 62
 flux (= dysentery), 3: 67
 FOGLEMAN, James Henry Boyd (1881-1964),
 tenor, 7: 112
 FOLK, Mary Hickman (1861-1948), 4: 61
 folk ballad(s), 9: 4, 27-42
Follow the River, 7: 18-19; 8: 57
 Folsom points, 4: 127
 FOOTE, William Henry, historian, 7: 16
 FORD, S. A., purchased cabbage from Otey, 6: 83
 forest, in Appalachian region, 4: 126, 129
 Forrest Depot, 4: 84
 FORSBERG, Augustus, Confederate colonel, 3: 10,
 24; 4: 101, 114
 Fort
 Ancient, Indian culture, WV, 4: 128, 130, 135; 9: 68
 Chiswell, VA, 2: 34
 Cumberland, 7: 12
 Delaware, 4: 117

Fort, *continued*

- Donelson, 3: 8; 4: 117
 Frederick, MD, 5: 10, 17; 9: 14
 San Juan (Joara), 8: 80, 88-91, 94
 Stanwix, NY, 5: 11
 Sumter, SC, 1: 96; 4: 5, 27, 77
 Ticonderoga, NY, 5: 10
 Vause, VA, 3: 39, 42; 8: 58
 Forton Gaol, England, 10: 27
 FOSTER, Elizabeth, m. Jonas McDonald, 7: 78
 FOUNTAIN, Sally, m. Col. George Floyd, 2: 49
 Fourth of July speech, 1852, 1: 89-92
 FOWLKES
 Ella Hyde (1859-1934), m. Richard Rupert
 Stockard, 7: 112
 Mr. J., sold horse to Otey, 1890, 6: 111
 FOX, Mrs. Frances Preston, donated to Smithfield-
 Preston Foundation, 3: 29
 Fox site, Smyth County, VA, 9: 71
 FRACTION
 John, slave, 7: 54, 75: note 73
 Virginia, John's daughter, 7: 75: note 73
 France, 10: 3, 22, 27-28
 Paris, 10: 25-9
 FRANCIS, Willie, news carrier poet, 8: 50, 52
 FRANCISCO, P.L., witness to rape of Hickman
 daughter, 3: 75
 Frank Padget Memorial Park, Glasgow, VA, 6: 17
 Frankfort, KY, 2: 47; 7: 30
 FRANKLIN, Benjamin, 2: 43; 8: 39; 10: 22, 27-29
 Franklin County
 Pennsylvania, 10: 2, 77-80
 Virginia, 3: 42; 5: 39; 8: 15
 FRAZIER, Mary, m. Ben Hart, 1902, 7: 109
 Frederick
 County, VA, 4: 27, 88, 109, 111
 Fort, MD, 5: 10, 17; 9: 14
 Fredericksburg (fedrickburg), VA, 8: 14
 Free African Society, 10: 55
 free blacks, 9: 102; 10: 53, 56, 58-9, 64
 Free Methodist Church, 10: 54
 Freedmen, Freedmen's Bureau, 4: 74; 5: 107-8
 School, 6: 40-1
Freedman's Friend, The, 6: 51, 53, 58
 free-labor sector, 4: 15
 freeholders, definition of, 4: 15, 16
 FREEHLING, Alison Goodyear, historian, 4: 24, 70
 Freeman's Farm, Battle of, 5: 12
 FRENCH
 Ed, wounded at Cloyd's Mountain, 3: 78
 L. Baptist, Confederate general, 2: 105-6
 French
 and Indian War, 2: 6-7; 3: 39; 6: 29-30; 8: 62, 67
 Revolution, 4: 155
 settlers, Louisiana, 4: 155
 FRENEAU, Philip, 18th century American poet, 8: 39

INDEX TO VOLUMES I THROUGH X

- Friends (Quakers) Freedmen's Association, **6**: 42-44, 48-63
- FROG, Captain, nephew-in-law of Andrew John Lewis, **1**: 12
- FROGG, Silas, pseudonym for Reuben Paul Fisher "Froggy Went A-Courtin'" (ballad), **9**: 37
- Front Royal, VA, **5**: 67, 77, 79
- Frontier (backcountry), **5**: 104-10
family, **2**: 28-9, 30-1
of Virginia, **2**: 23-8; **3**: 83-6
- FROST, William, **6**: 46-47
- FRY
family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 18
Robert, Thomas Fisher's neighbor, **4**: 84
- Fry's Mill, Newport, VA, **1**: 28
- Funk Cemetery, Bottom Creek, VA, **3**: 50
- Fur trade, **2**: 29-30
- furlough(s), **4**: 93, 97, 99, 112-13
- Future Farmers of America, Virginia, **6**: 132
- G**
- GABRIEL, H. William, author, **3**: 2, 53-82; **4**: 3, 37-65
- GADDESS, John B., stonecutter, **7**: 56
- Galatin County, KY, **2**: 45
- GALLEGOS, Eloy, Melungeon historian, **8**: 94-5
- GANTER
Ephraim A., wounded July 1864, **4**: 108
Mathias, Ephraim's father, **4**: 108
- Gap Mountain, Giles County, VA, **1**: 17, 20
- GARA, Larry, historian, **4**: 13
- GARDENER, GARDNER
Charles Wesley "Charlie" (1859-1919),
Blacksburg mayor, **6**: 113, 117, 121
Dianne McGinley, descendant of Thomas Fisher,
3: 4, 26; **4**: 122
John, purchased Blacksburg lot 22, 1810, **2**: 11, 20
William N., historian, **9**: 74
- GARLAND
Mr., "injured" by James Francis Preston, c1831,
3: 33
Mr., preacher, 1909, **7**: 128
- Garland, British battleship, **5**: 8
- GARNETT
Connie, Otey's house guest, **6**: 119
Major, visited by Otey, **6**: 121-2
Rufus A., furloughed August 1863, **4**: 93
- GARRETT
John R., field supervisor, Blacksburg, **6**: 71-3
John W., president, B&O, **5**: 86-7, 95
Robert, John W.'s son, 3rd B&O president,
5: 87, 89
- GARY, Hartwell H. Jr., mapped Preston cemetery,
7: 52-3, 61, 69
gastropod (pottery type), **9**: 70
- GATES, Horatio, British general, **5**: 11-12; **7**: 34, 37; **10**: 9
- GEIER, Clarence, archaeologist, **5**: 105
- General
Archives of the Indies (AGI), **8**: 84, 95
Assembly, see Virginia General Assembly, also
Virginia House of Delegates
Electric Company, **5**: 3
Lee's Army, **4**: 85
Gentlemen of Elvas, *Account of*, Portugese history,
8: 83
Gentleman's Magazine, **7**: 11
- GEORGE
Confederate captain, **2**: 107
II and III, kings of England, **5**: 5-6, 18; **10**: 10
George, Hickman slave (1844-1845), **4**: 38, 47, 64
George Henry (b. 1852), Hickman slave, **4**: 54, 63
George Wall graveyard, **7**: 110
Georgia, **4**: 21-2, 68-9, 75, 132, 154
German
Club, dances, **6**: 90, 114, 117, 121, 123, 129-30;
7: 92-3, 103, 131
Convention Army, **5**: 17
Lutheran Church, **5**: 20
settlers in Valley of Virginia, **5**: 66-7
Gertie Nevels, character in *The Dollmaker*, **4**: 79
Gettysburg, PA, **4**: 85; **8**: 18; **9**: 8; **10**: 79
GHOLSON, Mr., of Brunswick County, **1**: 74-5
GIBBES, W. H., letters to John Smith Preston, **2**: 59
GILBERT, Felix, merchant, traded with William
Preston, **2**: 25
GILES, H. Leslie, principal, Christiansburg
Institute, **6**: 63
Giles County, VA, **1**: 17-36; **2**: 29, 65-75; **3**: 8, 17,
20-23; **4**: 72; **9**: 19, 28, 39
Courthouse (battle), **9**: 10
earthquake, **2**: 65-75
"infested with deserters", **2**: 99
GILL, Sarah "Sallie", m. Col. Armistead Otey
6: 82
- GILLET
Louisa, m. Henry J. Dekker, preserved Otey
diaries, **6**: 78; **7**: 77, 82-3
Norman Drysdale (1896-1986) **7**: 82
GILLEY, Lt., wounded August 1864, **4**: 110
- GILLIAM
George Harrison, author, **4**: 2, 5-36, 72
Hubert, author, **10**: 2, 5-19
- GILMER
Elizabeth Carrington (1828-1903), George's
wife, **7**: 62
George H. (1), Judge (1810-1874), **7**: 61-2, 70
George H. (2), m. Catherine Jane Preston, **8**: 33
James Preston, George's son (d. 1852), **7**: 70
GIST, Christopher, frontiersman, **1**: 17
GIVENS, Joe, of Newport, VA, **1**: 30

- GLADDEN, Texas, recorded ballads, **9**: 37
 Glade Spring, VA, **4**: 88-9, 96, 98; **9**: 75; **10**: 40, 45
 Depot, **4**: 83-4
 railroad spur to Saltville, **2**: 83; **3**: 17, 24
 GLANVILLE, Jim, author, **8**: 4, 70-108; **9**: 4, 55-100; **10**: 2-3, 5-19, 38-47
 GLASGOW, Robert, visited by Hickmans, **3**: 64
 GLAVIN, David, Irish soldier, **8**: 87
 glazes for pottery, **9**: 22
 GLEAVES
 Major, ran a Sabbath school that Thomas Fisher attended, **4**: 90
 Robert, classmate of Thomas Fisher, **4**: 87
 Gleaves meeting house, **4**: 90
 Glee Club, V.P. I., **7**: 96
 Glencoe Museum, Radford, VA, **8**: 4
 Gluckstadt, Germany, **5**: 8
 GODBY, Jackson, Floyd County surveyor, organized Floyd Defenders, **2**: 92
 gold mines in California, **4**: 56
 GOODE
 John I., delegate from Bedford, **4**: 26
 Thomas E., delegate from Mecklenburg County, 1861, **1**: 68; **4**: 9
 GOODRICH
 John, purchased 25 acres in Blacksburg, 1828, **2**: 14
 John B., purchased Blacksburg lot 6, 1828 **2**: 19; **9**: 48, 52
 GOODWIN
 Edmund, president, Roanoke Historical Society, **6**: 27
 James Otey, **7**: 111
 Gooley, slave woman, **5**: 33, 40
 Goose Creek, fork of Roanoke River, **3**: 37
 Gordens Division, **4**: 107
 Gordonsville, VA, **4**: 102; **5**: 72
 gorgets, **9**: 72-3, 75-6, 78-80, 82
 rattlesnake, **9**: 73
 Saltville style, **8**: 78-9; **9**: 73, 82
 shell, **9**: 72-3, 75-6, 80
 GORMAN, Michael, historian, **5**: 109
 Gospel, the, **10**: 56, 60
 GOSS, Thomasina (Tommassa), descendant of William Preston, **1**: 4
 GOUGH, Chas. H., wounded May 1864, **4**: 102
 GOULD, Stephen Jay, archaeologist, **9**: 80
 Governor, election of, **4**: 15
 GRAHAM
 Amos, Floyd County Unionist, hired deserters, **2**: 97, 107, 108
 Bryant, David Thomas's father, **7**: 123
 Catherine A., m. William W. Hanson **6**: 125
 David Thomas "Tom" (1863-1948), **7**: 123
 Hubert Bryant, **7**: 91
 Mrs. W. H., **6**: 129
 Perry, Floyd County slaveholder, **2**: 105
 GRAHAM, *continued*
 W. H., professor, V.A.M.C., **6**: 129
 William Hubert "Billy", William Thomas's son, **7**: 91
 William Thomas "Tom" (1911-1997), **7**: 91
 Graham's bank (coal mine), **7**: 91
 Grain (wheat) economy, **5**: 104-5
 Grand Banks, Newfoundland, **5**: 9
 Grandfather Mountain, NC, **8**: 91
 GRANGER, Gordon, Union general, **4**: 95
 Granny Betsy, Malissia's friend, **5**: 59
 "Granny Kouch", see Louise Talitha Scott
 GRANT
 Dr., daughters of, **2**: 48
 Ulysses S., Union general, **2**: 85; **4**: 95, 104; **9**: 13
 GRAVES
 Carrie B. (1897-1967), m. Guy French Shealor, **7**: 94
 Robert, British scholar, **9**: 33
 graves, stone box type, **9**: 75, 82
 see also burials
 GRAY
 Emma, Mrs. Robert?, **6**: 124
 James, Floyd County soldier, deserter, **2**: 95
 Joseph, Floyd County soldier, deserter, **2**: 95
 Robert, Rev., **6**: 124
 Grayhouse (Co. B, 51st Virginia), **4**: 110
 Grayson County, VA, **3**: 6; **4**: 130
 Greasy Creek district, Floyd County, VA, **2**: 103
 Great
 Freshet of 1771, **6**: 7, 8
 Lakes, **5**: 6, 69
 Massacre of 1622, **3**: 39
 migration of slaves, **5**: 23-40
 Road, **2**: 10; **3**: 42
 Valley,
 effect of geology on human history, **2**: 80
 Mine, McCoy, VA, **1**: 54-5, 60
 of Virginia, **5**: 3, 66-95, 104-10
 Wagon Road, **2**: 25
 GREEN
 General, Battle at Guilford, Am. Revolution, **1**: 14
 Susie (1890-1929), granddaughter of Hickman slaves, **4**: 61-3
 Green Hill, NC, McDonald homeplace, **7**: 92; **10**: 50
 Greenbriar, Greenbrier
 Company, received land grant 1700s, **5**: 102
 County, WV, **3**: 63, **4**: 39, 94; **9**: 11-13
 river system, WV, **3**: 39; **6**: 21-2
 GREENE, Nathaniel, **7**: 37
 Greene
 County, TN, **4**: 78, 99
 County, VA, **5**: 72
 Greeneville, TN, **4**: 78, 100

Greenfield Plantation, near Amsterdam, VA, 1: 10-11; 2: 8, 41, 53-4; 7: 27-8, 62; 10: 21
 "Green Hornet" company bus, from Newport, VA, 1: 31
 Greensboro, NC, 5: 71
 GREY, Jim, eloped with Elizabeth Seagle 3: 22
 GRIFFIN, Elizabeth, m. Nicholas Showalter, 10: 33, 35
 GRIGSBY, William C., 10: 15
 Grissom, Otey' friend, 6: 93
 GRIST, Col. Nathaniel, with William Preston, Indian treaty, 1: 12
 GROSECLOSE
 Henry C., 6: 132
 John Kelly, 6: 132
 visited by Thomas Fisher, 4: 91
 "Ground Beneath Our Feet", 4: 2, 33
 GROVE, Collins, Salem paper carrier, 8: 41, 45
 GRUBB(S), Wiley, Pvt. in Co. C, 3: 15, 21; 4: 102
 Guadalupe Hidalgo, Treaty of, 1: 76
 Guanaytique, name for New World, 8: 93
 Guapere (eastern Tennessee), 8: 90-1
 GUERRANT, Edward O., 6: 135-8
 Guilford, Battle of (Revolution), 1: 14
 Guilford chipped stone points, 9: 65-6
 Gulf
 Coast South, 5: 23
 of Mexico, 3: 39, 42; 4: 133; 8: 80
 GULLION, Frank, schoolmate of Thomas Fisher 4: 87
 GUM, Peter Lightner, born 1858 on Back Creek, 3: 72
 Gunpowder Springs, Giles County, 1: 18
 GUTHRIE, Manie (1884-1971), m. David McNutt Cloyd, Jr., 7: 85, 110
 Guyandotte River, WV, 5: 27-8, 38-9; 9: 10
 GUYNN, Fred Anderson, 7: 124
 "G.W. Bodell & Bro.", pottery mark, 9: 12, 24
 Gypsum deposits, Smyth County, VA, 2: 80

H

"ha ha" (moat), 7: 65-6
 HAGER, Miss, John G. Floyd's wife, 2: 49
 Hagerstown, MD, 5: 65, 69, 72, 76, 79-80, 85
 HALE
 John P., Mary Ingles' great-grandson, 7: 16-18; 8: 57, 63
 Mr., visited Oteys, 1909, 7: 84, 101
 Thomas, m. Agnes Price, 1781, 6: 104
 Hale School, Blacksburg, VA, 6: 104
 Hales Ford section, Franklin County, VA, 3: 42
 Halifax County, VA, 1: 73-4; 4: 23
 Halifax chipped stone points, 9: 65
 HALL
 Elizabeth, Harve's wife, 6: 105

HALL, *continued*
 Freeborn, Floyd County Unionist, "Hero" 2: 103, 105, 108
 Granville Davisson, historian, 4: 10
 Harvey T. "Harve", V.M.A.C. classof 1890, 6: 103, 105, 108; 7: 108
 Hiram, Floyd County Unionist, 2: 103
 Leonard S., delegate, Wetzel, 4: 24
 Lieut., Co. H, captured September 1864, 4: 112
 Mr. (sawmill), 6: 85, 91
 Hallstadt culture, graves, 9: 74
 Halwick, James Hoge Tyler's home in Radford, 7: 95, 101
 HAMIL
 H. P., Dr., Rev., VPI chaplain, 7: 122
 Mrs., H.P.'s wife, visited Oteys 1909, 7: 122
 HAMILTON
 British Governor, 18th c, 2: 45
 Henry, Lord, 8: 60-2
 Jn^o D., witnessed sale of Hickman slave, 4: 42
 Rachel Berry (1821-1894), m. Peter Lightner, 3: 72
 HAMLIN, Laura (1873-1928), m. Daniel Nicholas Shaver, Gordon Cloyd Otey, Calvin Lafayette Burgess, 6: 80
 HAMMET
 Edward, Col., Sue Montgomery's father, 7: 95
 John R., captain, Company I, 54th Virginia, 2: 95
 Kathryn, m. Nelson Conrad, 7: 105
 Lisa, copy editor, *The Smithfield Review*, 5: 4
 Sue Montgomery (1845-1927), m. James Hoge Tyler, 6: 111
 Hampden Sydney College, 1: 63; 3: 53, 55
 HANCOCK
 Caroline, m. William Preston of KY, 7: 55
 George, colonel in Revolution, 1: 15; 2: 58
 HANDY, Mrs., Otey's friend in D.C., 6: 93
 Hanger's, seat of Judge Baldwin, 1: 7
 Hanging Rock, VA (battle), 9: 14
 Hanover
 County, VA, 1: 68; 2: 46; 4: 26; 5: 38
 House of, Germany, 5: 5
 HANSON
 Sidney Graham (1847-1891), m. J.R.K. Bentley, 6: 125
 William W., Sidney's father, 6: 125
 Hardaway projectile points, 9: 64
 HARDIN, Martin D., Gen'l, at King's Mountain, 7: 30
 HARDY, George, slave trader, 5: 26-7
 HARKNESS, John, Otey's worker, 7: 81-2, 87-8, 90, 94, 96
 HARLAN, Louis R., Civil War historian, 4: 75
 HARLESS
 family, of Newport, VA, 1: 18
 John Phillip, 6: 88

- HARLESS**, *continued*
 Mary, John Phillips' daughter, m. James Long, Sr., **6**: 88, 98, 106
 Nancy (1829-1903), m. Oscar Richard Keister, **6**: 99
 Sarah Elizabeth (b. 1844), m. Adam Radford Price, Jr., **6**: 126
 Zipporah, m. Pat Snider, **6**: 86, 126; **7**: 82
- HARMAN, HARMON**
 Adam, lived at Gunpowder Springs, Giles County, 1749, **1**: 17-18; **2**: 29
 Austin, captain, Company D, 54th Va., **2**: 95
 Charles W. "Charlie" (b. 1862), **6**: 125; **7**: 128
 E. J., Lt. Col., Charlie's father, **6**: 125
 Edwin Houston "Edward" (b. 1891), **7**: 128
 Jacob, early Blacksburg settler, **2**: 6
 Michael G., colonel, of Staunton, president of VRR, **5**: 85-7, 91
- Harmon, Adam, ford on New River, **6**: 126
 Harpers Ferry, VA/WV, **4**: 67, 101, 111; **5**: 65-7, 69, 72, 86
Harper's Magazine, article on salt manufacture, **2**: 83-4
- HARRELL**, James (Jas), pvt. in Co. C, **3**: 15, 19-20; **4**: 89, 116
- HARRIS**, Sophronia, m. David Bodell, **9**: 18-20, 24
 Harrisburg, PA, **5**: 77
- HARRISON**
 Benjamin, U. S. President, inauguration, **6**: 92
 Mr. (preacher), **6**: 107, 109
 William Henry, general at battle of Tippecanoe, U. S. President, **2**: 49
- Harrison County, VA, **4**: 7, 14, 24
 Harrisonburg, VA, **4**: 85; **5**: 71, 76, 85-6, 88
 "Harry", received corn from Otey, **6**: 117
- HARSHBARGER**, Boyd (1906-1998), **7**: 126
- HART**
 family, married into Prestons, **7**: 64
 Cynthia Kent (b. 1872), **6**: 130
 Florence Weldon (b. 1875), **6**: 130
 Henry Bentley "Ben" (b. 1868), **7**: 109
 Henry Moss, **7**: 109
 Mary (1810-1881), m. Robert Taylor Preston, **7**: 69
 Nathaniel, of Kentucky, married Susanna Preston, **1**: 15; **2**: 45, 49; **7**: 28,-9
 Virginia Collier "Jennie" (b. 1870), m. Dr. William Byrd Tate, **6**: 129-30
 William T., father of Cynthia, Florence, and Virginia, **6**: 129; **7**: 109
- Hartford, CT, **5**: 18
- HARTHE**, John, peddler, **2**: 27
- HARTMAN**
 Isaac V., m. Nancy Hickman, **4**: 43
- "Harve"-see Harvey Hall
- HARVEY**, Angeline "Mrs. Mack" "Mrs. McIngles" (1856-1934), m. McClanahan Ingles, **7**: 101, 126
- HARVIE**, American colonel, **4**: 8514
- HASH**, Merle Neece, typed Thomas Fisher's letters, **3**: 26; **4**: 122
- HATCHER**, Calle Gay (1874-1939), m. Emmet Wesley Long, **6**: 98
- Hatfield collection (SW Virginia), **9**: 79
- HAUGHT** family, July 31, 1890, **6**: 119
- Haverford College, **6**: 57
- Hawk's Nest, WV (battle), **9**: 9
- HAWLEY**, J. P., owned Virginia House Hotel, Blacksburg, VA, **6**: 123
- HAYMAKERS** (Haymaker), Mrs. Martha, **8**: 9
- Headache, **3**: 63
- Headright, surveyor's 50-acre unit, **4**: 85, 101
- Heath, see Heth
- HEAVENER**
 Malinda (b. 1837), m. Matt Price, **6**: 129
 Strawther (1818-1896), Malinda's father, **6**: 129
- HEAVENS** (Havens, Heaven, Heavin, Heavins, Hevin) family, **2**: 9, 18n. 17)
- HEITZENRATER**, Richard, historian, **10**: 54
- HELDRITH**, Jack, killed, Sept. 1864, **4**: 114
- HELM**, John B., **10**: 62
- HELMS**
 Eva Reynolds, educator, **1**: 30
 John, purchased Blacksburg lots 5, 7, 8, 1839; lot 17, 1807, **2**: 19, 20
 John D., Blacksburg assessor, **2**: 9; **9**: 51
- HELVEY, HELVY**
 John J. (1824-1881), **7**: 127
 John Wade "Wade" (1860-1918), John J.'s son, **7**: 127, 133
 Mr. blacksmith, **6**: 121
- Helvey Place, **7**: 86
- Hemp, as economic crop, **2**: 31-4
- Hen house, **3**: 57
- HENDERSON**
 B., Calvin Kyle's nephew, **6**: 89
 Genny Craighead, great-great grand-daughter of William & Susannah Craighead, **3**: 43, 45-7
 John, Blacksburg trustee, **2**: 10, 19
 Rachel, Calvin Kyle's niece, **6**: 89
 "Henderson"-see Robert Henderson Price
- HENDRY**, Thomas J., **8**: 18
- HENLEY**, Captain, Co. G., captured Aug. 1864, **4**: 110
- HENRY**
 Dicy (1897-1990), m. J. H. B. Fogleman, **7**: 112
 Elizabeth, Patrick's sister, m. Wm. Campbell, Wm. Russell, **7**: 28, 40-3; **9**: 59
 Mr., Otey's farm hand, **7**: 133
 Mrs., Ida Dunlap's sister, **7**: 112
 Patrick, governor of Virginia, **4**: 104; **5**: 15; **6**: 35; **7**: 28, 43; **9**: 59
 Patrick, Rev., Susanna Smith's tutor, **1**: 10
- HEPBURN**, Susan Preston Christy, 1819-97, sister to William Preston (3) of Kentucky, **2**: 55

HERBERT, David, built ferry, Montgomery County, VA, 2: 25
 Hercules Powder Plant, see Radford Arsenal
 Heritage Hall, Blacksburg, VA, 4: 8549
 HERNANDEZ de Biedma, Luys, Spanish historian, 8: 83
 Heroes of America, Unionist peace society, of Raleigh, NC, 2: 104-5, 108-9
 HESLOP
 George William, 8: 23, .29, n. 49
 Joseph L., Confederate soldier, 8: 19 .29, n. 49
 Wm., see George William
 HESS, Earl J., historian, 6: 135-8
 HETH, HEATH family, 8: 35
 Anne, Henry (2)'s daughter, m. Connor, 6: 89
 Clement Craig, Captain Stockton's son, 6: 89
 Henry (1), general, strict disciplinarian, 1862, 3: 8, 9; 9: 10
 Henry (2), Clement's son, 6: 89
 Isabella, Captain Stockton's wife, 8: 33, 35-6
 Stockton, Captain, 6: 89-90, 123; 8: 33, 35
 Stockton Hammet, Captain Stockton's son, 6: 89
 Heth Farm, near Blacksburg, VA, 1: 57; 6: 89
 Hethwood (subdivision), Blacksburg, VA, 2: 16; 3: 34; 6: 89
 HEYE, George G., artifact collector, 9: 76
 HICKMAN
 family, 4: 3, 37-65
 Andrew Johnson (1811-80), William P.'s younger brother, 3: 62, 63, 65; 4: 39-41, 43-44, 55, 63
 Arthur, William P.'s brother, William W.'s father, 3: 56, 62, 70; 4: 38, 41, 43-5, 48-9
 Elizabeth Jane "Eliza" "Lizzie" "Eliza Jane" (1844-72), William P.'s daughter, 3: 59, 65, 71, 73, 75-6 4: 50
 Emma Susan Sabina (1852-1919), 4: 56
 Emily Kate, see Emily Susen
 Emily Susen "Emma Sue", William P.'s daughter 3: 59, 62, 71, 73
 Emma Susan Sabina (1852-1919), Roger's daughter, 4:56
 George Johnson (1837-?), William's son, 4: 39, 42
 Huldah Shallum (1806-88), William P.'s sister, m. Isaac Callison, 3: 68, 69; 4: 43
 Jame(s) "Uncle Jimmy" (1770-1851), m. Margaret Bird, 3: 55, 57, 58
 James Brown (1848-1908), William P.'s son, 3: 59, 71-2, 78; 4: 53-5
 Jane Bradshaw, William Hickman's daughter, 4: 43
 Jane Elliott (1802-41), William's niece, 4: 51
 Jennie (Virginia Alice), Roger's daughter, 4: 56, 61
 Jesse, slave owned by William P. Hickman, 3: 62, 72

HICKMAN, *continued*
 John Hoge, William P.'s son, 3: 67, 71; 4: 56
 Kate Lyle, William P.'s daughter, 3: 68, 70, 71
 Landreth, see Lanty William
 Lanty, older brother of Virginia Alice, 4: 56
 Lanty William (1838-1906), Roger's son, 3: 53, 61-2, 68, 72-3; 4: 41, 54-6, 60
 Leila Lowry, William P.'s daughter, "the baby" 3: 71-3
 Lizzie, -y, Emma Susan Sabina's sister, 4: 41, 53, 56
 Lula Georgia (1864-1962), m. George Washington Rose, 4: 57, 59, 61
 Margaret, Roger's wife, 3: 64
 Margaret Hoge, William P.'s wife, 3: 62-8, 70-1, 73-4, 76, 78-80; 4: 48-50, 53
 Margaret Bird, wife of James (1) m. 1795, 3: 58
 Martha Elliott (1800-75), William P.'s sister, m. Stuart Taylor, 3: 60, 64; 4: 43, 46
 Mary Crockett, William P.'s daughter, 3: 59, 65, 71, 73, 75
 Mary Elizabeth "Lizzie" (1840-1909), Roger's daughter, 3: 52-3, 55, 61, 67-9, 71-2; 4: 53, 55
 Mary H. (Polly), 4: 56, 57
 Nancy, m. Isaac Hartman, 4: 39-43
 Peter Lightner, Roger's son (1858-1937), 3: 72; 4: 38, 41, 57
 Polly, see Mary H.
 Rebecca Walker "Reb", Arthur's wife, 3: 56; 4: 41, 49
 Roger (1813-89), William P.'s youngest brother, 3: 52-3, 55-72; 4: 38, 42, 43-5, 47-9, 51, 53-6, 60, 62-4
 Virginia Alice "Jennie" (1848-1933), Roger's daughter, 4: 56, 61
 William (1770-1843), 4: 37-44, 62-3
 William P. (1810-64), William's son, 3: 2, 52-82; 4: 48-55, 63
 William Robert (1844-64), 4: 55
 William Second = William P.
 William W. (1828-?), son of Arthur & Rebecca Walker, 3: 56-7, 59, 68
 William White, born 1852, William P.'s son, 3: 59, 67, 71
 Hickman Cemetery, 3: 80
 "High Bridge", railroad bridge, target of Union Army, 2: 85
 High Point, NC, 4: 141
 Highlander Folk School, 7: 137
 HILDEBRAND, John R., author, mapmaker, 5: 65-99; 9: 43
 Hildebrand/Kegley map, 9: 49
 Hill School, Christiansburg Institute, 6: 43-44
 Hillboro, VA, see Millboro, VA
 Hillsborough, NC, 10: 9
 Hillsville, VA, 4: 90

- HILTEN, 4: 115
 Andy (Andrew C.), member Mt. Ephraim Reserve Force, 3: 22; 4: 113
 Joseph, hurt in battle, July 1864, 4: 109, 113
- HINER brothers, owned general store, 1929, 4: 62
- HINES, George, mayor of Newport, 1: 20
- Hines' Mills, 4: 91
- HINSHELWOOD, m. Mary Ann Word, 7: 111
- Hitchiti, Indian towns, TN, 8: 76
- HODGE
 Hazel, family of coal miner, Montgomery CountyVA, 1: 56, 58
 Louemma Rebecca, m. Hiram Shell, 6: 98, 118
- HODGES, Mary Ellen N., archaeologist, 9: 60, 64, 70
- HOFFMAN, Paul, translator, 8: 85, 95
- HOFSTADTER, Richard, historian, 4: 76
- HOFSTRA, Warren, historian, 3: 84; 5: 4, 104-10
- HOGUE
 family, 3: 54; 7: 105
 Alice Dunbar (1901-1930, m. N. D. Gillet, 7: 79, 82-3, 89-90, 105, 111-14, 121, 126
 Alice Grant (1848-1914), m. John Edmund Penn, 6: 133
 Ann Eliza (1841-1888), m. John Chapman Snidow, 7: 126
 Caroline Hampton "Callie" (1864-1953), m. Henry K. Tallant, 6: 90
 Daniel Howe (1896-1963), Otey's nephew, 6: 104, 107, 133; 7: 79, 84, 97, 99, 100-4, 109, 111-12, 114, 125-6
 Eliza (1815-1846), m. George Tyler, 3: 70; 7: 80, 115
 Elizabeth Otey "Liz Otey" (1895-1980), m. W. S. Newman, 7: 79, 99-101, 105-6, 111-12
 Elizabeth Rippey (Rippey), (1782-1852), John Hoge's 3rd wife, Margaret's mother, 3: 53, 56-8
 Elliott Coleman (1852-1919), 6: 133-4
 George Robert, Roger Hickman's greatgrandson, 4: 62
 Hampton, Otey's nephew, 7: 79
 Isabelle Hume (b. 1904), m. Boyd Harshbarger 7: 126
 James (1783-1861), Margaret Reid's uncle, general, 3: 68-69, 70; 6: 107; 7: 95
 James Otey "Jim" (1899-1966), Otey's nephew, 6: 104, 131; 7: 79, 82-4, 92, 99-103, 105, 108-112, 117-18
 James Otey, Jr., author, 6: 75-132; 7: 3, 77-134
 Jane Rutledge (1804-1859), Margaret Hickman's half-sister, m. John Peterman, 3: 63, 74
 John (1), posted bond for John Black, 1807, 2: 9; 3: 67
 John (2) (1772-1847), Elizabeth Rippey's husband, Margaret's father, 3: 53-4, 58, 67
- HOGUE, *continued*
 John Hampton (1855-1903), 6: 81, 90, 107, 109, 111, 115-17, 128, 130-1, 133; 7: 79, 96
 John Hampton, Jr., "Rusty" Otey's nephew, 6: 104; 7: 84, 95, 103-5, 111, 114, 116-18, 125, 131
 John Matthew (1819-1903?), Mary Black's husband, 3: 59, 63, 67, 70, 74, 81 note 4
 John Thompson Sayers (1861-1938), 7: 126
 Joseph Haven (1820-1898), 7: 126
 "Liz Otey", see Elizabeth Otey Hoge
 Lizzie, Otey's niece, 6: 77; 7: 106
 Louise Kent "Tick" (1891-1962), m. E. V. Brogan, 6: 75-7; 7: 79-80, 103, 105, 111-12, 117, 126
 Lula Grey, Roger Hickman's greatgranddaughter, 4: 62
 Lulu, see Louisa Virginia Otey
 Margaret Reid (1821-1904), m. William P. Hickman, 3: 53-80; 4: 48-50, 53
 Marian Rose, great-granddaughter of Roger Hickman, 4: 62
 Mary, John Matthew's wife, 3: 59, 63, 81(n. 4)
 Matilda (1809-1855), Margaret Hoge Hickman's sister, m. Moses B. Lloyd, 3: 54
 Moses, daughters boarded with William Hickman for schooling, 4: 53
 Nancy Rippey, married Jno Spickard 11-20-1851 3: 57
 "Old Mother", see Elizabeth Rippey
 Rachel Montgomery (1800-?), Margaret's half-sister, m. Col. William Thomas, 3: 81, n5); 6: 103
 "Tick", see Louise Kent Hoge
 Hoge Brothers Mining & Manufacturing Company 6: 104
 "Hokie stone" at Virginia Tech, 1: 38
- HOLCOMB, James P., delegate, Albemarle County, 4: 26
- HOLLAND, C. G., archaeologist, 8: 77; 9: 61
- HOLLINGSWORTH
 George, of Company B (1864), 4: 111
 John, killed in battle, August 1864, 4: 110-11
- HOLLOS, James, "ordinary" license, 18th century, 2: 24
- HOLLY
 Dr., veterinarian, 7: 124
 Thomas, shoemaker for James Randall Kent, 7: 124
- HOLMES
 Eliza Lavalette Floyd, Benjamin Rush Floyd's sister, 1: 4
 George Frederick, brother-in-law of Benjamin Rush Floyd, professor at UVa, 1: 4
 Ned, bought a horse from Otey, 6: 87, 92
 Oliver Wendell, Supreme Court justice, 4: 32
 Holocene period, 4: 125

- Holston
Journal (newspaper), **3**: 23
 River, VA, **4**: 126, 134; **5**: 66; **8**: 75, 90-1; **9**: 72, 74-5
 Salt and Plaster Company, Saltville, 1864-1892, **2**: 88-9
- HOLT
 Lizzie "Cousin Liz", **6**: 96, 100-1, 103, 123, 134
 Martin, Floyd County Confederate Loyalist, **2**: 108
- Home
 Guard, Pulaski County, Civil War, **3**: 78
 Missionary (William P. Hickman), **3**: 53
Home News, Blacksburg weekly newspaper, **7**: 100
 Homesteading, at Bottom Creek, **3**: 42;
 in the West, **3**: 59
Homo sapiens sapiens, **9**: 56
- HOOD, John B., Confederate general, **8**: 26
- HOOPER, Dr., bought horse from Otey, **6**: 83
- Hopewell culture, **4**: 128, 133
- Hopewellian
 Influence Sphere, **4**: 133
 Interaction Sphere, **4**: 133
- HOPKINS, Tory hanged by Gen. Campbell, **7**: 43
- HOPPER, Margaret, co-author of isoseismal map of Giles County earthquake, **2**: 72, 74
- HORBACK, Andrew Jackson, Floyd County physician, **2**: 109
- HORNING, Audrey, archaeologist, **5**: 107
 "Horseshoe, The", **6**: 95, 111-12, 128
- HORSTON, Rev. Royal, **6**: 90
- horticulture, **4**: 129, 131, 133, 139, 142; **9**: 65-6, 70
- HORTON, Tonya Woods, Lexington, VA's gardens **5**: 106
- Hospital, Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 58-60
- Hot Springs, VA, **4**: 62, 94
- HOTCHKISS, Jed, Stonewall Jackson's mapmaker, **10**: 79
- House
 of Burgesses, on peddlers, **2**: 26-7
 of Delegates, see Virginia House of Delegates of Representatives
 see United States House of Representatives
 see Virginia General Assembly
- house shape and size, **9**: 72
- HOUSTON
 Emily S., received Big Spring Tract, Blacksburg, 1884, **6**: 85
 John D., owned Big Spring Tract, **6**: 84, 88
 Martha C., owned Big Spring Tract, **6**: 84
 Mary V., owned Big Spring Tract, **6**: 84
 Sam, correspondence, **2**: 58
- HOWARD
 James M., lieutenant, 42nd Va., **2**: 110
 John, Kentucky landowner, **2**: 44
 Miss Margaret, wife of Robert Wickliffe, **2**: 45
- HOWARD, *continued*
 Mr./Mrs., Kentucky landowners, **2**: 45
- HOWE
 Eleanor "Nelly", 1792-1856, m. James Hoge, **3**: 69-70; **7**: 95
 Ellen Mary "Cousin Ellie", m. Joseph Gordon Kent, **6**: 94, 110, 124
 John Thomas (1842-1909), Confederate captain, **7**: 87
 Lucretia (b. 1833), m. William Thomas, **6**: 82, 121
 Susan Boyd (1835-1904), m. John Montgomery Thomas, **6**: 88, 109
 William, British general, **5**: 7-8
- HOWELL
 John, Confederate infantryman, **2**: 102
 William, Floyd Guard member, deserter, **2**: 94
 "Howe"-see John Howe Kent
- HOWER, H. C., Blacksburg landowner, **7**: 132
- HOWERY, Jacob, lease purchasd by William Hickman, **3**: 66
- HRANICKY, William J., archaeologist, **9**: 60
- HUBBARD, David A., Jr., archaeologist, **9**: 61
- HUBBERT, William E. family, **6**: 100
- HUCKLE
 Susan, see Stevens
 William, **8**: 6
- HUDNALL, Richard Henry, V.P.I. English professor, **7**: 98
- HUDSON
 Charles, historian, **8**: 77-9, 83-4, 91
 Monroe, Floyd County soldier, deserter, **2**: 95
 Robert Bowman, Presbyterian minister, **6**: 124
 Hudson River, NY, **5**: 11-12, 14
- HUFF
 Charles, Floyd County Unionist, "Hero", **2**: 92, 104-5
 Esom, Unionist magistrate, Floyd County, **2**: 102, 108
- Huffsville district, Floyd County, **2**: 101, 103, 107
- HUGHES, Sarah S., historian, **5**: 101-3
- Huldah, Hickman slave, born 2-19-1842, **4**: 38, 42-3, 52, 54, 64
- HULL, Ellen Victoria, m. Dr. John S. Apperson, **6**: 87
- HUNECUTT, C. D., amateur historian, **8**: 84-5
- HUNTER, Morris, visited Otey, **6**: 122
- Hunter's Hotel, Newport, VA, **1**: 26
- hunter-gatherer culture, **9**: 62, 64
- Hunting
 as livelihood, **2**: 29-30
 by Indians, **4**: 130, 138-9
- Huntington, WV, **5**: 75, 89
- HURD, J. P., Blacksburg town clerk, **9**: 44-5
- HURT, Henry, killed in battle, August 1864 **4**: 110

HUTCHESON

- John Redd "Jack" (1886-1962), Thomas Sr.'s brother, **7**: 112
 Thomas Barksdale Jr. (1926-1985), **7**: 112
 Thomas Barksdale Sr. (1882-1950), V.P.I. alum and professor, **7**: 112

HYLTON, Elijah, Floyd County Unionist, aided deserters, **2**: 98

I

- Iberian peninsula (Spain), **8**: 94
 Illinois, **4**: 129
 River, **4**: 134
 Illness, see specific illness or disease
 IMBODEN, John, Augusta, VA, county clerk, 1860s, **10**: 79-80
 Immigrants, **2**: 15-16, 23; **3**: 83-6
 Chinese, **2**: 16
 English, **2**: 6, 16
 German, **2**: 6, 16; **3**: 84
 Indian (East), **2**: 16
 Korean, **2**: 16
 Protestant, **2**: 16
 Scots-Irish, **2**: 6, 16; **3**: 84
 Improper archeology, **9**: 4, 57-8, 73, 75-82
 Income, from ministry, **3**: 57, 65, 74-5
 Indentured servants, **1**: 10; **2**: 25
 Independence, Missouri, **3**: 59
 Indian, see Native American
 Draft, "Callaghan's old stand", **3**: 64
 Valley, Floyd County, VA, **2**: 92
 wars at Fort Vance, Bath County, VA, **3**: 64
 Indianapolis, IN, felt earthquake, **2**: 69
 indigo, **4**: 11
 Industrial Revolution, **10**: 42
 INGLES (Inglis, English)
 family, early Blacksburg settlers, **2**: 6; **7**: 7
 Angeline Harvey (1856-1934), McClanahan's wife, **7**: 101
 Crockett, John's son, **8**: 64
 Eleanor, Thomas's wife, **8**: 61-2
 George, William (1)'s son, captured by Indians, **2**: 7; **7**: 7-8, 10; **8**: 57, 61
 John (1), William (1)'s son, **7**: 5, 6, 7-13, 20; **8**: 57, 63-4
 John (2) (1874-1947), McClanahan's son, **7**: 101
 Laura (1881-1971), McClanahan's daughter, m. David Cloyd Barton, **7**: 126
 Mary Draper, William 1's wife, **1**: 8-9; **7**: 3, 5-10, 12-20; **8**: 4, 55-69
 Mary 12), William (1)'s daughter, **8**: 62
 Mary (3), Thomas's daughter, **8**: 61
 McClanahan (1842-1907), **7**: 101, 126
 "Mrs. Mack", see Angeline Harvey
 Rhoda (1), William (1)'s daughter, **8**: 62
 Rhoda (2), Thomas's daughter, **8**: 61

INGLES (Inglis, English), *continued*

- Susannah, William (1)'s daughter, **8**: 62
 Thomas, William (1)'s son, captured by Indians, **1**: 8; **2**: 7; **7**: 7-10, 13
 William (1) (d. 1782), Col., early settler, **1**: 7; **2**: 24-25; **7**: 5, 7, 9-10, 14-15, 19-20, **8**: 56-63, 66-7, 69
 William (2), Thomas's son, **8**: 61
 Ingles Ferry, on New River, VA, **7**: 7; **8**: 58, 60, 69
 Ingleside, historic home, **7**: 101
 INGLIS, ENGLISH, see Inglis
 INGRAHAM, Mary, m. John T. Whaling, **7**: 120
 Innkard church, **4**: 58
 INSCOE, John C., historian, **4**: 70
 "Inter Diabolus et Virgo" ("Between Devil & Virgin") ballad, **9**: 33
 Interaction (cultural, economic) on frontier, **3**: 83-6
 Interest, on loans, **3**: 62-3
 Intermontane culture, **9**: 71, 77
 interracial marriage, **4**: 67
 Ireland, **10**: 10
 Iron
 Age in Europe, **9**: 74
 furnaces and forges, **2**: 78, 83; **10**: 45
 manufacturing, **5**: 107; **10**: 43, 45
 mining, in Valley and Ridge province, southwestern VA, **2**: 78, 83; **9**: 5
 IRVIN
 Garland C., Thomas Fisher's grandson, **4**: 122
 John, Thomas Fisher's friend, **3**: 22
 IRWIN, Rev. L. W., **7**: 101

J

- Jace, see Jason Lee Fisher
 JACK, Rev. Mr., see Rev. (Dr.) Eugene B. Jackson
 "Jack Long boys", sons of Sarah and Burk Long, **7**: 94
 JACKSON
 Andrew "Old Hickory", **9**: 46
 Eugene B., Dr., **7**: 98, 100, 105, 110, 113, 126
 James, Cal Kyle's nephew, **6**: 89
 John (1), frontier peddler, **2**: 28
 John J., delegate, Wood County, VA Assembly, **4**: 5
 John K., wounded at New Market, **4**: 102
 Lucy Taylor, m. David Fenton Kent, **6**: 118
 Luther P., historian, **10**: 57
 Mary, John (1)'s wife, frontier peddler, **2**: 28
 Mary (1871-1948), Polly's daughter, Cal Kyle's niece, m. Jack Long, **6**: 89; **7**: 94
 "Stonewall", **2**: 78; **5**: 90; **9**: 11, 46; **10**: 79
 Thomas, owner of lead mines at Austinville, built Shot Tower, **2**: 81
 Thomas T., of Blacksburg, VA, **3**: 75
 Jackson Street, Blacksburg, VA, **2**: 11; **9**: 20, 45-7, 49

- Jackson's
 Depot, **4**: 100
 River, **4**: 12
- Jacksonville district, Floyd County, **2**: 92-3, 102, 105
- Jacob, Hickman slave, **4**: 38, 45
- JAMERSON, George Hariston, V.P.I. commandant of cadets, **7**: 118
- James Madison Univ., cemetery survey crew, **7**: 65
- James River, VA, **3**: 39; **4**: 7, 80, 84, 126, 134, 136; **5**: 34, 66, 80, 84, 90, 93-4; **6**: 15-17
 batteaux, **6**: 3, 6-26
 Canal system, **5**: 67; **6**: 16, 23-24
 Company, **4**: 12; **6**: 16
 tobacco boat, **6**: 8
- Jamestown, VA, **3**: 38-9; **8**: 75-6, 95
 Rediscovery Project, **10**: 42
- JANNEY, John, Whig, chair of Virginia Convention, **4**: 6, 18, 23
- Japanese (people), **4**: 140
- JEFFERIES, Richard W., archeologist, **9**: 70
- JEFFERSON, Thomas, **1**: 71, 75; **4**: 16, 104; **5**: 3, 15-18; **6**: 8, 34; **9**: 63, 102; **10**: 3, 5, 10
- Jefferson County
 Kentucky, **2**: 41, 45
 West Virginia, **5**: 68, 72, 77
- JENKINS, Albert G., Confederate general, **3**: 76; **9**: 11
- Jenkins Raid, **9**: 11
- "Jennie"—see Virginia Collier Hart
- JENSEN, Joan, historian, **5**: 108
- Jesse(ie) Stuart, Hickman slave, born 1837, **4**: 38, 43, 45, 48, 49-54, 63
- Jesuit mission on the Chesapeake, **8**: 73, 95-7
- JEWELL, Virginia, m. Tillman C. Overstreet, **6**: 86
- Jewish Community Center, Blacksburg, VA, **6**: 133
- Joara (Fort San Juan, TN), **8**: 80, 88-91, 94
- Joe, Thomas Fisher's friend, **4**: 104
- John Anson, Hickman slave, born June 4, 1858, **4**: 54, 63
- John Preston Sheffey Graduate Scholarship in Civil War History at Virginia Tech, **9**: 16
- John Preston Sheffey Letters*, **9**: 15
- John
 Brown's Raid, **10**: 78
 Satterlee Company, RR construction, **5**: 77
- John W. Daniel (stallion), **6**: 106, 109
- Johns
 Creek, **2**: 43
 Hopkins University, MD, **4**: 3
 Mountain Iron Company, Newport, VA, **1**: 20
- JOHNSON
 Albert Sidney, Confederate general, **7**: 62
 Andrew, of TN, vice president of US, **4**: 78
 Anthony, African, owned slaves, **4**: 154
 Edward, merchant, 1700s, **2**: 25
 Governor (of Virginia, 1855?), **4**: 15
 Guss, corresponded with Thomas Fisher, **4**: 92
- JOHNSON, *continued*
 James B., of NC, started school, 1846-7, **4**: 86-7, 90
 Michael F., historian, **9**: 61
 Patricia Givens, historian, **1**: 4; **10**: 22-4
 T. DeWitt, reverend, **6**: 97
- JOHNSTON
 family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 18
 correspondence of women of, **2**: 60
 Albert Sidney (1803-62), papers of, **2**: 57, 58
 Eliza Mary, granddaughter of John Preston (Letitia's Preston Floyd's brother), adopted by Sarah Buchanan & John Buchanan Preston, **2**: 41
 Margaret Preston (1885-1964), **2**: 57
 Philip Preston II (1877-1937), **2**: 57
 Rosa, William's wife, **2**: 57
 William Preston (1831-1899), faculty, W&L Univ **2**: 54, 57-8
- JONAS, Jacob, m. Barbara Rosenbaum, **4**: 115
- JONCE, Alfred, wounded, August 1864, **4**: 110
- JONES
 Bob, amateur historian, **8**: 91
 Bobbie Irvin, descendant of Thomas Fisher, **3**: 26; **4**: 122
 Esther, of Wake Forest, VA, **1**: 53, 60
 Frank, **7**: 116
 Gabriel, Englishman, purchased books for William Preston and others, **1**: 13
 John Porter, of Culpeper, V.P.I. student, **7**: 92
 Robert C., wounded in battle, 1862, **3**: 11
 Samuel, Confederate general, **3**: 24; **4**: 94, 100; **9**: 11-12
 Thomas W., purchased Blacksburg lots 59, 60, 1844, **2**: 21
 William E. "Grumble", Confederate general, **4**: 95; **9**: 13-14
- Jones site, Wythe County, VA, **9**: 81
- Jonesboro, TN, **4**: 94-5, 97
- Jousting tournament, Newport, VA, **1**: 21
- JORDAN, Sallie, **6**: 97
- JOYNER, Charles, historian, **4**: 76
- JUDGE, Joseph, popular historian, **8**: 81
- Julian, San Diego County, CA, **4**: 56

K

- Kanawha (Cannaway), **4**: 25, 30, 40
 Canal, **6**: 23-4
 chipped stone points, **9**: 65
 County, WV, **3**: 13, 16, 85
 River, WV, **4**: 7, 16, 24, 117, 134, 135; **6**: 30; **7**: 10, 13; **8**: 66
 Valley, WV, **3**: 6, 8, 10-13; **5**: 39; **8**: 11; **9**: 9, 11
Kanawha Valley Star, **4**: 16
- KANODE
 Charles Bernard "Bernie", m. Laura Price, **7**: 82
 George (b. 1823), **6**: 84, 114, 128

KANODE, *continued*

James Preston "Jim" (b. 1852), George's son,
6: 114; 7: 81

Jesse, Lizzie's son, 6: 100

Lizzie, Otey's cook, 6: 100, 130, 132

Margaret, George's wife, 6: 84, 114

Kanode's Mill, 6: 84, 117, 128; 7: 110

KEADLE, L. D., purchased cow from Otey, 7: 96

KEDELL, John, murdered April 1890, 6: 106

Keel boat, 6: 21

KEESLING, Joe, wounded, August 1864, 4: 111

KEGLEY

F. B., historian, 6: 71

George, married Meg Wolford, 3: 14

Mary B., historian, 6: 71; 9: 43, 47

KEISTER

Catherine "Casy" (1820-1912), m. Michael
Miller Price, 6: 109; 7: 81

David Allen (1812-1903), Peter's son, 6: 99, 103

George, owned hotel in Blacksburg, 7: 122-3

John P., Sarah's father, 6: 82, 89, 109

"old", butchered cow for Oteys, 7: 84

Oscar Richard (1834-1909), David Allen's son,
6: 98-9

Peter (c1770-1839), 6: 103

Sarah Elizabeth (1833-1908), m. Pharis Wall,
6: 82, 85, 118

Keister plantation, 6: 105

KEITH, Daniel, Floyd County soldier, deserter, 2: 95

KELLER, Kenneth, historian, 3: 84; 5: 105

Kenawha River, see Kanawha River, New River

KENNEDY, Thomas B., declined RR presidency,
5: 75

KENNEY, Anna Whitehead, first Smithfield
curator, 7: 53, 59, 62, 64

KENT

family, 10: 51

Annie Donoho—see Bayliss

David Cloyd, part owner of Big Spring Tract, 6: 85

David Fenton, Ed's father, 6: 118

David Fenton, Sr. (1807-1850), James Randall's
brother, 6: 95, 118

"Ed"—see Thomas Edwin Kent

Elizabeth Cloyd (1819-1884), James Randall's
daughter, 6: 80

Elizabeth Cloyd (1873-1947), Joseph Gordon's
daughter, m. R. B. Hudson, 6: 124

Ellen Gordon "Nellie" (1867-1941), m. Frank
Bell, 1889, 6: 94-5, 124-5; 7: 89

James Ligon (b. 1867), David Cloyd's son, 6: 99

James Randal, 6: 78-80, 83, 88, 94-5, 105, 110-
111, 116, 124-5; 7: 124; 9: 44-5, 52

Jane D., Edgar P. Eskridge's grandmother, 6: 105

John Howe "Howe" (1869-1946), 6: 127

Joseph Gordon, Howe's father, 6: 94, 124, 127

Lizzie Ligon (b. 1865), m. Oscar Laughon, 6: 127

KENT, *continued*

Margaret Gordon "Aunt Margie" (1841-1924),
m. John Thomas Cowan, 6: 79-130; 7: 88,
99-100, 102, 109, 111, 118, 121

Margaret L., m. John A. Langhorne, 6: 106

Mary Irby "Mollie" (1835-1911), m. Dr. Harvey
Black, 6: 81, 84, 106, 130; 7: 92

Mary Louisa "Mamma" (1827-1892), m. Dr.
James Hervey Otey, 6: 75-134

"Nellie" Bell—see Ellen Gordon Kent

Robert Craig, part owner of Big Spring Tract,
6: 85

Sarah James, m. Francis Bell, 6: 81, 88, 93-4

Sarah McGavock "Sallie" (1839-1891), m. Ike
Buford, 6: 95, 122, 124

Thomas Edwin "Ed" (1867-1931), David Fen-
ton Jr.'s son, 6: 85, 99, 118, 122-3, 127-8

"Kent"—see Lawrence Kent Patterson

Kent/Cowan farm, 6: 128

Kentland Farm, Montgomery County, VA, 1: 57;
6: 80, 126; 9: 44-6, 52

Kent's Mill = Cowan's Mill, Montgomery County,
VA, 7: 88

Kentucky, 2: 39, 41, 44-50; 4: 69, 73, 79, 127, 129,
131, 135, 157-8; 5: 23, 35, 76; 6: 35-6, 135-8;

8: 9, 11-14, 20, 55, 67; 9: 60; 10: 3, 21, 29
County, KY, 2: 41

Lagoon, felt earthquake, 2: 69-70

Kernstown, VA, 4: 101

KERR

family, of Lexington, VA, 3: 64

John G., missionary to China, 3: 64

Mrs., William P. Hickman's friend, 4: 48

KESSINGER

family, of Newport, VA, 1: 18

Lucy, husband worked as miner and at sawmill,
Blacksburg, 1: 57

Kessinger & Testerman's Store, 7: 87, 89

KETCHAM, Robert B., translator, 8: 85

KEY, V.O. Jr., historian, 4: 77

KEYSER

Anna "Anne" E., of Flint Hill, VA, 7: 115

Edward Hampton (1893-1956), Willie's son,
7: 114

Elliott (1896-1907), Willie's son, 7: 114

Henry Magruder (b. 1901), Willie's son, 7: 114

Joseph DeJarnette (b. 1894), Willie's son, 7: 114

William, VRR's permanent president, 5: 92-3

William L. "Willie" (1864-1915), 7: 114

kiln, for pottery, 9: 20, 22

KIMBALL, Frederick J., partner in E.W. Clark
Company, 5: 77-81, 84

KIMBERLIN, Isabelle Anne, m. William Taylor,
3: 60

KINCER, see also Kinser, Kinzer

John L., wounded, July 1864, 4: 107

KINCER, see also Kinser, Kinzer, *continued*
 King Austin, wounded, July 1864, **4**: 108
 Levi, delivered letter to Thomas Fisher, **4**: 89

KING
 C.B., of Newport, VA, **1**: 32
 Jennie, m. E. J. Harmon, **6**: 125
 John, Thomas Fisher's neighbor, **4**: 102
 Robert, purchased Blacksburg lot 2, 1798,
2: 11, **19**: 9; **9**: 47
 William, owner/operator of salt works, Salt-
 ville, VA, **1**: 7; **2**: 83
 "King" crops: corn, cotton, flax, hemp, potatoes,
 tobacco, wheat, **4**: 25, 27
 King's Mountain, see Battle of
Kings Mountain and Its Heroes (Draper), **7**: 42
 Kingsport, TN, **10**: 2, 5
 Kinko's, College Avenue, Blacksburg, VA, **6**: 121
 KINNEAR, D. Lyle, Virginia Tech historian, **1**: 39,
 47, 50
 KINSER, KINZER, see also Kincer
 Jacob Sr. (1791-1860), **6**: 116
 John Crockett, Confederate soldier, **8**: 22
 Michael, **1**: 9, 11
 Rebecca Bane (1802-1890), Jacob's wife,
6: 115-16

KINSEY
 Aley Ann, Floyd County, supported deserters,
2: 97
 Otey F., Floyd County miller, supported de-
 serters, **2**: 97
 Otey F., Floyd County blacksmith, Unionist,
 "Hero", **2**: 105

KINZIE
 Albert, grandson of Adam P. Taylor, **1**: 31
 Billy, provided Albert's photo, **1**: 31
 Mary, basketball player, Roanoke College, **1**: 30

KIPPS
 Catherine (1817-1905), m. Noah Price, **6**: 129
 Elizabeth (b. 1796), m. Michael Phillip Olinger,
6: 103; **7**: 131
 Florence H. "Pat" (1903-1982), John Taylor's
 daughter, **5**: 19; **6**: 97
 Hanna(h), m. Christian B. Price, **6**: 109; **7**: 85
 Jacob, m. Elizabeth Bodell, **9**: 19
 John Michael (b. 1825), **7**: 121
 John Michael, Jr., Margaret Elizabeth's father,
6: 88
 John Taylor (b. 1868), John Michael's son,
6: 96-7; **7**: 117, 121
 LaDonna, m. Frank Wall, **7**: 120
 Mae Frances, (1902-1997), John Taylor's
 daughter, **5**: 19; **6**: 97
 Margaret Elizabeth (1800-1889), m. Samuel
 Cook, m. John P. Keister, 1830, **6**: 83, 88-9, 109
 Michael Smith (1900-1996), John Taylor's son,
6: 97

KIRK, Mary Virginia (1885-1969), m. Maury
 Burgess Linkous, **7**: 124
 Kirk projectile points, **9**: 64
 KIRKPATRICK, Thomas, entrusted with Hickman
 slave, **4**: 46

KIRKUS
 Ada, William's daughter, **6**: 93
 Alfred R., William's son, **6**: 93
 Edith, Fred's sister, **6**: 98
 Frederick Maurice, William's son, Otey's
 friend, **6**: 89, 92-3, 122
 Rev. Mr., **7**: 84
 William, Dr., **6**: 89, 93

KITTS
 James "Jim", John Wade Helvey's son, **7**: 133
 Mrs., Jim's wife, **7**: 133

KIZER, Charles G., Salem newsboy, **8**: 45-6, 48-50
 KLATKA, Tom, archaeologist, **3**: 38; **7**: 65-7
 KLEIN, Blanche, m. Francis Clayton Linkous
6: 85

Knight
 Alice, John Thornton's daughter, **6**: 112, 114
 John Thornton, Col., Otey's friend, **6**: 101-2,
 112-16
 Mrs. John Thornton, **6**: 101-2, 108, 112, 114-116

Know-Nothings, **4**: 16
 Knoxville, TN, **2**: 69; **4**: 78, 95, 100; **8**: 17-18, 86
 KOONS, Kenneth E., historian, **5**: 4, 104-10
 "Kouch", see Louise Taliha Scott
 KOUSSER, J. Morgan, historian, **4**: 74

KREGER
 Jesse, Virginia's husband, **3**: 47-48
 Virginia, Bottom Creek, VA, **3**: 44-5, 47-8, 50

KYLE
 Calvin "Cal", former Otey slave, **6**: 89-90, 104,
 107; **7**: 122, 128
 Christina "Aunt Criss" "Criss", Cal's wife,
6: 89-91, 101, 130; **7**: 94

L

LACY, "Brother", William P. Hickman's colleague,
3: 58
 LAFAYETTE, Marquis de, **5**: 29; **6**: 35; **7**: 37; **10**: 28-9
 Lafayette, Walker County, GA, **8**: 20
La Florida, History of, **8**: 80-1, 83, 95
 LAFON family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 18

Lake
 Champlain, NY, **5**: 9-10
 Charles, LA, **8**: 80
 Oneida, NY, **5**: 11
 Ontario, Canada, **5**: 11

LA LONE, Mary B., Radford U professor, **1**: 2, 53-62

LAMB
 family, **8**: 37
 Aubin Boulware, Janie Preston Boulware
 Lamb's son, **7**: 22, 25

- LAMB, *continued*
 Brockenbrough, Jr., Janie Preston Boulware
 Lamb's son, 7: 24
 Frank Beverley, V.P.I. class of 1910, 7: 97
 Janie Preston Boulware, wife of Brockenbrough
 Lamb, 2: 54; 7: 22, 24-6, 61-2; 8: 35-7
- LAMBERT, Jeremiah, circuit rider, 10: 50
- Lamoka projectile points, 9: 66
- LANCASTER, Mildred, of Newport, VA, 1: 32
- Lancaster County, PA, 2: 27
- Land
 Grant College Act, see Morrill Act
 values, on frontier, 3: 53, 56, 58-61, 65-6, 71
- LANE, Henry, Jacksonville lawyer, organized
 Floyd Guards, 2: 92, 94, 103
- LANGHORNE
 John A., Mary Buford's father, 6: 106
 Mary Buford (b. 1856), m. David M. Cloyd,
 1880, 6: 106; 7: 85, 110
- LaPLACE, Lillian, 6: 90-3, 99-102, 103, 113, 117
- Late
 Archaic archeological time period, 9: 60, 65-6
 Pleistocene fauna, mammals, 9: 62, 81
 Woodland Period, 4: 133-4; 9: 60, 69-73, 79, 82
- Latin School, Newport VA, 1: 21
- LAUGHON
 Joshua, Oscar's father, 6: 127
 Oscar (b. 1859), 6: 127
- Law Engineering Testing, of Marietta, GA, 2: 72-4
- LAWSON
 Fred, coal miner, Blacksburg, VA, 1: 56-7
 John, visited Indian villages, c. 1700, 4: 141
- Lead Mines (town of), Fincastle County seat, site
 of Fincastle Resolutions, 2: 80
- Lead mines, southwestern VA, 2: 34-5; 6: 21-2;
 9: 5, 6
 at Austinville, Wythe County, 2: 77-90
- LeCroy projectile points, 9: 64
- LEDGERWOOD
 family, buried at Smithfield, 7: 63
 Allen, Anderson's son, 7: 63, 70
 Anderson (1823-1892), 7: 63, 65, 70
 Hester, Anderson's wife, 7: 63, 70
 Isabell, Anderson's mother or aunt?, 7: 57, 63-4, 70
- LEE
 Fitzhugh, Virginia governor, 1886-1890, 6: 108
 Robert E., Confederate general, 3: 6, 8, 12, 76;
 4: 30, 90; 5: 86-7; 6: 108; 9: 10, 11, 14
- Lee
 County, VA, 4: 132, 135, 136; 8: 88, 97; 9: 13,
 60, 67, 70, 79
 Literacy Society, 6: 108
 Street, Blacksburg, 9: 45, 47, 49; 10: 60, 63
- Lee's Army, 4: 88, 102
- Leesburg, VA, 5: 14
- Leetown, Leestown, VA, WV, 4: 101, 109, 117; 9: 14
- Lehigh Valley, PA, 5: 75
- LeMASTER, John Floyd's brother-in-law, 2: 40, 44, 49
- Lenoir Station, TN, 8: 18
- LEONARD, Henry, captured by Indians, 2: 7; 7: 7, 17
- LeSUEUR, James W., Floyd County tanner, 2: 102
- LETCHER, John, Governor of Virginia under Con-
 federacy, 2: 93, 98, 105; 4: 17, 27-8
- LEVINE, Bernard R., knife expert, 10: 42-3, 46
- Levisa Fork of Big Sandy River, 2: 86
- LEWIS
 Andrew (maj., col., gen.), frontier war 1774,
 1: 12, 13; 3: 42; 6: 29-33, 35; 8: 67
 Andrew John, in General Lewis's army, 1: 12
 Andrew Jr., General Andrew's son, 6: 35
 Bill, died, 1890, 6: 99
 Charles, colonel, General Andrew's brother,
 killed at Point Pleasant, 1: 12; 6: 30-3
 Clifford Merle, Jesuit historian, 8: 96-7, 108, n. 115
 Helen, Appalachian historian, 7: 138-9
 J.M.B., Lynchburg architect, 1: 46
 Joel, captain, Albemarle County, at King's
 Mountain, 7: 39
 John, Captain, killed at Point Pleasant, 1: 12
 Samuel, General Andrew's son, 1: 12
 Thomas, General Andrew's nephew, 1: 12
 Thomas, General Andrew's son, 6: 35
 Thomas, of Rockingham, Commissioner for
 Indian treaty, 1: 10, 13
 growing hemp in New River Valley, 2: 33
 William E., Floyd County Confederate Loyalist,
 2: 103
- Lewis and Clark expedition, 2: 40; 8: 81
- Lewisburg, WV, 3: 9; 4: 40, 94; 9: 9-12
 battle of, May 1862, 3: 8, 12; 9: 10
- Lexington
 Kentucky, 2: 45; 7: 29, 30
 Presbytery, 3: 53
 Virginia, 3: 30, 53, 59, 62, 64, 67; 4: 49, 104, 157;
 5: 26, 67, 80, 83, 85-6, 92-3, 106, 108; 7: 28
- Lexington Valley Star*, 5: 26
- Liberia, Africa, 4: 47, 49; 5: 32
- Liberty Mills, VA, 4: 90, 92, 93
- "Lida"-see Lida Howell Whitsitt
- Life Fitting Schools*, 6: 48
- LIGHTNER
 Jacob, Peter (1)'s son, 3: 72
 Peter (1), Jacob's father, 3: 72
 Peter (2) 1816-71, Peter (1)'s grandson, went to
 Missouri, 1858, 3: 70, 72; 4: 44
- LIGON
 Elizabeth J., m. David Cloyd Kent, 6: 99, 127
 Leslie, visited Oteys, 7: 112
 Mrs., Leslie's mother, visited Oteys, 7: 112
- LILLY
 family, of McCoy, Virginia, 1: 58
 Warren, coal miner, 1: 57

- LINCKORST (see alternataive spellings, 5: 20)
 Heinrich, ancestor of Linkous family, U.S.A.,
 5: 3, 5-20
 Joachimi, Heinrich's father, 5: 6
 Joannes Henricus, 5: 6
- LINCOLN
 Abraham, U.S. President, 1: 92; 96-7; 4: 5, 13,
 17, 19, 30-2, 72; 6: 135; 9: 7; 10: 78-9
 General, defeated by British, 1780, 7: 33
- LINDAMOND
 David, mortally wounded, May 1864, 4: 102
 Wm. A., corporal, wounded, May 1864, 4: 102
- LINDAMOODÉ, Jeff, wounded, July 1864, 4: 108
- LINDSAY, John, lived across Back Creek Mtn from
 Hickmans, 4: 59
- "Lindy", Otey employee, 6: 118, 123
- LINGLE, Jacob, early Blacksburg settler (1754),
 2: 6
- LINK
 family, of Newport, VA, 1: 18
 J. Claude, teacher in Newport, VA, 1: 22
- LINKINS, Floyd Guard member, deserter, 2: 94
- LINKOUS (LINKUS), see also LINCKORST
 family, long time Blacksburg residents, 1: 57;
 2: 16; 5: 5, 19
 "Bird"-see Burgess Riley Linkous
 Burgess Riley "Bird" (1827-1902), Henry Jr.'s
 son, 6: 85, 95-7, 127-8; 7: 124, 127
 Clait, sold oats to Otey, 7: 90
 Clovis E., author, 5: 3, 5-21
 Elizabeth Shiflet, Henry's wife, 5: 18, 20
 Ella, m. Bill Price in 1908, 7: 105
 Francis Clayton (b. 1868), Bird's son, 6: 85
 Henry, settled in Blacksburg after Revolution,
 5: 3, 5-20
 Henry, Jr., 6: 84-5
 Homer G. (b. 1884), 7: 127
 Houston Monroe (1871-1948), Bird's son,
 6: 85, 87
 John F., 8: 13, 27 n. 14
 Josephus Price "Joe" (1832-1893), Henry Jr.'s
 son, 6: 84
 Lee, coal miner, Merrimac, VA, 1: 58
 Mary, Bird's wife, 7: 124, 127
 Maury Burgess (1874-1933), Bird's son,
 physician, 7: 124
 Maury Burgess Jr. and wife, 7: 124
 Walter J. (1866-1909), Bird's son, 6: 85; 7: 82
- Linkous's Store, on Merrimac Road, near
 Blacksburg, 6: 118; 7: 123, 132
- Linville Mountain, NC, 10: 11
- LIPSCOMB, Lt. William H., Confederate, 3: 77-78
- Little
 Deer ethic, 4: 141
 Stony Creek, near Pembroke, VA, 6: 114
 Washington, VA, 5: 34
- "Little Brown Church on Bottom Creek", VA, 3: 45
- Littlestown, PA, 5: 14
- Lively, British troopship, 5: 8-9
- Livestock trading, 2: 30
- Liz Alex, Alex Black's cook, 6: 107
- Liz "Cousin Liz", "Lizzie"-see Holt
- Lizzie, Thomas Fisher's friend, Wytheville, 4: 84
- LLOYD
 Clarburn, Floyd County Unionist, 2: 103
 Fletcher, captured by Yankees, September 1864,
 4: 114
 Moses B., m. Matilda Hoge, brother-in-law of
 Margaret Hickman, 3: 54, 55, 65, 66
- LOCKHART, Patrick, of Botetourt County, 1: 13
- LOCKRIDGE
 Colonel Lanty, received gift of slave Sam from
 Wm. Hickman, 4: 60
 Martha Ann, Colonel Lanty's daughter, m.
 Roger Hickman, 4: 55, 60
 Ollie G., married Peter L. Hickman, 4: 57
- Locomotives, 5: 79, 90
- Locust Grove, Floyd County, site of Confederate
 "tax-in-kind" station, 2: 97
- LOGAN
 Charles P., bought out Alex Black, 6: 88
 J. R., Col., at King's Mountain, 7: 39
- LOMAX, Lunsford Lindsay (1835-1913), general,
 V.M.A.C. president, 6: 108, 113
- London, England, 10: 9, 27, 45
- Londonderry, 10: 14
- LONG
 family, longtime Blacksburg residents, 2: 16
 Alexander Black "Alex", Jimmie's son, 6: 101; 7:
 120, 128
 Anna Patterson, administrator, Christiansburg
 Institute, 6: 60
 "Bent"-see Kent Bentley Long
 Burk, former slave, Sarah's husband 7: 94
 Clarence, Jimmie's son 6: 101
 Debbie, James Sr.'s daughter, 6: 95
 Delila, James Sr.'s daughter, 6: 95
 Edgar Allen, administrator, Christiansburg
 Institute, 6: 48, 50, 52, 54, 56-60, 66
 Emmett Wesley (1873-1945), Jimmie's son,
 6: 98, 101
 Harriet (1835-after1900), m. Henry Michael
 Ekiss, 6: 98, 106
 Harriet Belle (1860-1926), m. Eugene Bittle
 Shutt, 6: 99
 Henry Lewis, James Sr.'s son, 6: 95
 Jackson (1870-1954), Sarah's son, 6: 106; 7:
 94, 110
 Jacob, James Sr.'s son, 6: 95
 James Cloyd "Jim", Jimmie's son, 6: 101, 130
 James Richard "Jim Tucker", Margie Ann's
 father, 7: 81, 85-6

LONG, *continued*

James Robert "Jimmie" (1847-1924), James Sr.'s son, **6**: 95, 98, 101-3, 105, 110, 116-19
 James Sr., **6**: 88, 95, 98, 101, 106; **7**: 112, 132
 Jimmie-see James Robert
 John, author, **8**: 3, 39-54, **9**: 4, 27-42
 John Henry, James Sr.'s father, **6**: 88
 John L. "Johnnie" (1854-1921), James Sr.'s son, **6**: 95; **7**: 78
 K. B., bought calf from Otey, **7**: 107
 Kent Bentley "Bent" (1858-1940), James Sr.'s grandson, **6**: 88, 98, 102, 107
 Kizrah (1852-1909), James Sr.'s daughter, **6**: 95; **7**: 112
 Louvenia, Sarah's daughter, **6**: 106
 Mamie Eleaf, Jimmie's daughter, **6**: 101
 Margie Ann, m. George M. Price, **7**: 81
 "Misses": Sarah, Debbie, Delila, Louvenia, **7**: 130, 132
 Noah, James Sr.'s son, **6**: 95
 Robert Wister (1875-post 1936), Jimmie's son, **6**: 95, 101
 Sarah (1836-post 1913), James Sr.'s daughter, m. Burk Long, **6**: 106; **7**: 94
 William Henry, James Sr.'s son, **6**: 88, 99, 106; **7**: 85
 Wister, ill, visited by Otey, **6**: 118-19, 122

Long
 Building, Edgar A., Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 60-2
 Bridge, railroad bridge over New River near Radford, **2**: 86
 Hollows, church at White Glade, VA, **3**: 54
Long Way Home, The, **7**: 18; **8**: 57
 LONGENECKER, Stephen, historian, **5**: 107
 LONGSTREET, James, Confederate general **4**: 95, 100; **8**: 20
 Lookout Mountain, TN, **8**: 20
 LOOMIE, Albert J., Jesuit historian, **8**: 96-7, 108, n. 15
 LORING, Confederate general, ignored Lee's commands, **3**: 12, 16
 Loring, Camp, Monroe County, WV, **3**: 10, 12
 Lost Cause, *The*, **4**: 79
 "Lou"-see Louisa Virginia Otey
 Loudon County, VA, **4**: 18, 25
 Loudoun County, VA, **5**: 14
 Louise's Dress Shop, Blacksburg, VA, **9**: 24
 Louisiana, state of, **4**: 69, 74, 76; **5**: 23, 27
 Louisville, KY, **2**: 41, 45, 69
 Loup Creek (battlefield), **9**: 10
 LOUTHIAN, Wess, Thomas Fisher's friend, **3**: 22
 LOVAN, Jim, Otey worker, **6**: 95, 96, 98, 99, 102
 Lovers' Leap, overlooks New River, **7**: 116-17
 "lower street", Blacksburg, VA, **9**: 46-9

Loyal Land Company, organized to enter western Virginia lands, **1**: 14; **7**: 7
 Loyalist, -s, see also Tory, -ies, **10**: 9
 LUCAS
 family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 18
 Cap' John, defended fort near Smithfield, **1**: 12
 Mary Elizabeth, m. Floyd S. Williams, **6**: 126
 Lucas Farm, Clover Hollow, VA, **1**: 29
 LUCK, Dr. Julian Marcellus, Baptist pastor, **6**: 82
 Lucy Jane (b. 9-5-1863), Hickman slave, **4**: 54, 61, 63
 Lüderode, Germany **5**: 5
 "Lula", "Lulu"-see Louisa Virginia Otey
 Lunenburg County, VA, **8**: 5
 Luray, VA, **5**: 34, 72, 80-1, 84
 LUSTER
 Achilles W., accused of raping Hickman daughter, **3**: 75-6
 Bettie, Horace's mother, **7**: 106
 J. Horace (b. 1891), **7**: 106
 James O., Horace's father, **7**: 106
 Luster-Hickman affair, **3**: 74-6
 Luther Memorial Lutheran Church, Blacksburg, **7**: 119
 Lutheran Church, heritage, **5**: 20, 49, 51, 57
 New St. Peter's, **6**: 118
 LYBROOK
 John B. Jr., William's brother, **7**: 100
 John B. Sr., Blacksburg mayor, storeowner, **7**: 100
 Philip, at Draper's Meadow Massacre, settler on Sinking Creek, **1**: 7-8; **7**: 9
 Samuel M., William's brother, **7**: 100
 William Murray (1862-1925), **6**: 115; **7**: 99, 122-3, 126
 William Murray Jr., V.P.I. class of 1918, **7**: 99-100
 Lybrook Row "Buzzards' Roost" "Hell Row", **7**: 100
 LYNCH, Charles, owner of lead mines, 1782, **2**: 35
 Lynchburg (lintchburg), VA, **2**: 68; **3**: 65; **4**: 12, 84, 104, 107; **5**: 67, 69-71, 93; **8**: 14; **9**: 7
 and Danville Railroad, **5**: 71
Lynchburg Republican, **3**: 23
 LYON, LYONS
 family, built house in Blacksburg, VA, **2**: 15
 William, purchased Blacksburg lots 19, 22, **2**: 11, 14-15, 20

M

Macadam system, for paving roads, **3**: 42; **4**: 24
 MacCORD, Howard A., Sr., archaeologist, **9**: 61, 71, 77
 MACKENZIE, Marian Rose Hoge (1920-), **4**: 58, 61-2
 MacMASTER, Richard, historian, **3**: 84
 MacNEISH, Richard S., archaeologist, **9**: 69
 MADDEX, Jack P. Jr., political historian, **4**: 10

MADISON

- Eliza Preston, papers of, **2**: 63; **3**: 86
- George, John's son, m.d Jane Smith, governor of Kentucky, **1**: 15; **2**: 44
- James, John's son, bishop, president of William & Mary College, **1**: 15
- James, U.S. president, **4**: 18, 23
- John, of Augusta County, father of George, James, & Thomas, **1**: 13, 15
- Thomas, John's son, m. sister of Patrick Henry, **1**: 15
- William, son-in-law of Col. William Preston, **1**: 13

Magic City = Big Lick = Roanoke, **5**: 84-5

MAGILL

- Edmund C., co-founder of FFA, **6**: 132
- Orrin Rankin (1887-1972), **7**: 106

MAGRUDER

- Egbert W., Dr., Julia Otey's uncle, **7**: 117
- Sarah "Sadie" "Sallie", Julia Otey's aunt, m. W. H. Stewart, **7**: 115
- William, Salem newsboy, **8**: 39

MAHONE, William, Confederate major general, railroad builder, **5**: 70-1, 74, 81

MAIDEN

- Clarence, Robey's brother, artifact dealer, **9**: 58
- Robey G. (1911-1975), amateur archaeologist, **9**: 57-8, 75-7

Main Street

- Blacksburg, VA, **9**: 18-20, 24, 45-7, 49-50, 52; **10**: 60, 63

Marion, VA, **9**: 15

Maine, state of, **4**: 67

maize cultivation, **9**: 67

Malaria, **3**: 39

Mallisia, see Mallisia Surface

MALLORY, William, Co. B, died suddenly in camp, **4**: 112

MALONE, Ann Patton, historian, **4**: 76

Malvern Hill, Civil War battlefield, **9**: 8

"Mamie"-see Mary Gordon Otey

"Mamma"-see Mary Louisa Kent (Otey)

Manassas Gap Railroad, **5**: 67, 86

Maniatique (Manaytique), **8**: 90-3, 98

Manchester, VA, **2**: 25

Mandarin Training Center, Taiwan, **4**: 4

MANNING

James, Floyd Guard member, deserter, **2**: 94

John L., governor, letters to John Smith Preston, **2**: 59

Warren, letter re: Preston cemetery, **7**: 59

mano(s), for grinding grain, **4**: 129

Mansion House, Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 48-9, 52, 60, 63

manufacturing, in Virginia, **4**: 7, 9

Marion, VA, **4**: 85; **9**: 6, 8, 9, 13, 15-16, 57-8

Marks, Mrs., businesswoman, Salem, VA, **8**: 49

Marlinton, WV, **4**: 59, 62

Marquis de Lafayette, see Lafayette

MARREL, helped start a "geography singing school", **4**: 87

marriage, interracial, **4**: 67

MARSHALL

Charles Lives, principal, Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 45, 48-50, 52

Dr., schoolmaster for James Francis Preston, **3**: 33-4

Humphrey, Confederate general, **8**: 12

John, Chief Justice, Supreme Court, **4**: 157

Louis, John's son, president, Washington College, 1830-34, **4**: 157-8

J. Paxton, descendant of John and Louis, **4**: 157-8

Shirley, J. Paxton's wife, **4**: 157

MARSHALLS, Humphrey, wrote early history of Kentucky, **2**: 45

MARTAIN, see also Martin

family, on militia muster, 1784 **2**: 9

G., visited Otey August 1890, **6**: 120-1, 126

Martha (b. 8-28-1835), Hickman slave, **4**: 38, 44, 47, 52, 63

Martha Washington Inn, Abingdon, VA, **9**: 59

MARTIN (Martain)

family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 26

Douglas D., co-author of Newport history, **1**: 2, 17-36

John Sella, slave writer, 1867, **5**: 32

Kezza, **10**: 35

Mr., tax collector, **6**: 105

Perry D., co-author of Newport history, **1**: 2, 17-

36

Rill, Mrs., "sawmill cook", ballad singer, **9**: 28, 30, 37

Theresa, Native American, m. a Spaniard, **8**: 87, 92-4

Martinsburg, VA/WV, **4**: 105; **5**: 17, 76-7

and Potomac Railroad, **5**: 76-7

Mary (b. 1-26-1832), Hickman slave, **4**: 38, 43, 46-47, 63

Maryland, state of, **4**: 85, 88, 104, 105; **5**: 17, 72, 87; **9**: 14; **10**: 53

MASON, statue of, in Richmond, **4**: 104

family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 26

Mason Syndicate, railroad construction, **5**: 88-9

MASSIE, William, "elite" promoter, Piedmont, **5**: 108

Massive Resistance, **4**: 75-6

mastodon, **9**: 64, 73

cooked in Saltville, feast, **9**: 55, 63-4, 81

Matamoras, schoolhouse, church, **7**: 119, 121, 124-6, 130-3

- Mathieson Alkali Works, Saltville, VA, **2**: 89;
9: 58, 63
- MATHIS, Andrew, Pulaski settler, **3**: 58
- "Matt"—see John Madison Price
- MATTHEWS, Daniel Oliver, V.P.I. grounds superintendent, **7**: 125
- MAUPIN
Gabriel, colonel, of Williamsburg, **2**: 48
Miss, daughter of Gabriel, m. George Floyd,
2: 48
- MAURY, Matthew Fontaine, mapmaker, **6**: 108
- Maury
Literacy Society, **6**: 108
River, VA, **5**: 93; **6**: 17
- MAXWELL, Mr., served under Shelby at Kings Mountain, **7**: 30-1
- Maybrook community, Giles County, VA, I: 18-19, 23, 29
- MAYO
A. D., assessed American education, **6**: 46-7
Eliza Ann Carrington, m. John Preston, **2**: 60
Elizabeth, John Preston's daughter, **2**: 60
- MAYS, David John, historian, **10**: 24
- Max Meadows, VA, trans-shipment point on railroad, **2**: 82; **3**: 25
- MAXEY, Susannah, m. William Craighead, **3**: 42
- McADAM, John Loudon, road builder, **3**: 42
- McBETH, Jane, m. William Black, **2**: 8
- McBRIDE, J.B., at Union Theological Seminary, letter from, **2**: 62
- McBRYDE
Anna (1868-1948), John McLaren's daughter, m. R. J. Davidson, **7**: 91
John McLaren (1841-1923), president, V.P.I. **1**: 37, 45-6; **7**: 91, 103, 109-10, 113, 128
- McBryde House, Blacksburg, VA, **7**: 103
- McCARY, Ben C., writer, **9**: 77
- McCAULEY
Emma, m. Wiltshire R. Carey, **6**: 81
Lafayette (b. 1857), farmer, **6**: 113, 122
William (d. 1908), clerk of court, Salem, **8**: 48, 52
- McCauley Collection, Salem, VA, **8**: 41
- McCAUSLAND (McCOSLAND), John, Confederate general, **3**: 76; **4**: 112; **9**: 12
- McCLANNAHAN, Charles, enticed Wm. Hickman to California, **3**: 59-61
- McCLEARY, Ann, essayist on architecture, **3**: 86; **5**: 106
- McCLELLAN, George B., Union general, **4**: 30; **9**: 9, 11
- McCLESKEY, Turk, essay on life in Augusta County, **3**: 85
- McCLINTIC, Shanklin, resident of Bath County, VA, **3**: 61
- McCLUNG, Littell, Salem newsboy, **8**: 41-2
- MCCLURE, Alexander, lawyer, PA, 1860s, **10**: 79
- McCOLLUM
James, William Smith's son, **4**: 78
Tom, William Smith's grandfather, **4**: 78
William Smith, born 1831, Greene County, TN **4**: 78, 81
- McCONKLEY, John, visited Otey re: cows, **7**: 103, 119
- McCONNELL, Frank Percy (1870-1941), **7**: 113
- McCOSLAND, see McCausland
- McCOY
family, longtime residents of New River Valley, VA, **1**: 57-8
David, slave trader, **5**: 34
Kenneth, collection of coal-mining photos, **1**: 55, 59
- McCoy, VA, community, mines, **1**: 54-5, 56-60
- McDANIEL, John, historian, **5**: 107
- McDONALD
family, **2**: 9; **7**: 81, 130
Charles Black (1860-1934), Floyd F.'s son, **6**: 131; **7**: 78, 83, 89, 118, 129
Charles Gordon, Floyd F.'s grandson, **6**: 131; **7**: 78, 92
David Edward, John's son, **6**: 97
Edward (b. 1812), **6**: 97
Ellen Taylor "Ella" (1855-1927), Floyd F.'s daughter, **6**: 131; **7**: 118-19, 122, 124, 131; **10**: 73
Floyd Fechtig (1819-1893), **6**: 131; **7**: 83, 118
Harriet (b. 1827), m. John McDonald, **7**: 78
Holman Jackson, John's son, **6**: 97
James Lewyn, Richard's son, **7**: 92, 119
James Richard, Floyd's grandson, **6**: 131; **7**: 92
Jerry N., archaeologist, **9**: 61, 63-4
John Alexander (b. 1816), Jonas's son, **7**: 78
John Edward (b. 1841), Edward's son, **6**: 97
Jonas, m. Elizabeth Foster, **7**: 78
Joseph, early Blacksburg settler, m. Elizabeth Ogle **2**: 6; **7**: 78, 92; **10**: 50
Katherine Jane, Floyd's granddaughter, **6**: 131
Katherine Lelia "Kate" (Mrs. C. B. McDonald), **7**: 83, 92, 120
Mary, Floyd's daughter, **6**: 131
Mary Catherine, John's daughter, **6**: 97
Mary Edward (1872-1931), Floyd F.'s daughter, **7**: 118-19, 122, 124
Mollie T., m. Charlie Gardner, 1881, **6**: 113
Montgomery Warren, John's son, **6**: 97
Richard, see James Richard McDonald
Robt. M., wounded, May 1864, **4**: 102
Virginia, Floyd F.'s daughter, m. Rufus H. Wilson in 1907, **6**: 131; **7**: 118-19, 122
- McDONOGH
James Lee, historian, **6**: 137
John, Louisiana planter, **5**: 27-8

McDOWELL

- family, papers of, **2**: 57; **3**: 29
- Charles, Col., at Kings Mountain, **10**: 10
- James (1) (1770-1835), Col., of Rockbridge, **1**: 15; **2**: 52; **3**: 29-30; **7**: 27-30
- James (2) (1795-1851), son of Col. James & Sarah P., VA governor, **1**: 15; **2**: 53; **3**: 2, 29-34; **6**: 123; **7**: 56
- Jos, corrected Letitia Floyd's note on John Brown, **1**: 10
- Joseph Jr., Col., at King's Mountain, **7**: 34-5
- Saml, Judge, Kentucky settlements, **2**: 44
- Sarah Preston (1767-1841), m. James (1), **3**: 29-30
- Susanna Smith Preston (1800-1847), m. James (2), **3**: 28-31

McELRATH, Vena, of Newport, VA, **1**: 30

McFARLAND (McFalin), John, Blacksburg planter, **8**: 19, 28 n. 37

McGaughey's Station, TN, **10**: 14

McGAVOCK, **6**: 124

- David, owned Springdale, near Dublin, VA, **6**: 121

- James P. "Paul" (b. 1856), **6**: 124

- Oscar Hugh, Paul's father, **6**: 124

- "Paul"-see James P. McGavock

McGEE

- John, purchased Blacksburg lot 4, 1798, **2**: 11, 19; **9**: 47

- Katrina, owned Canterbury House in Blacksburg, **6**: 115

- Robert, purchased Blacksburg lot 22, living in area in 1754, **2**: 6, 11, 20

- William, Salem newsboy, **8**: 47-8

McGILL, Thomas, undercover investigator, Floyd County, **2**: 109

McKINNON, Andy, blacksmith, at King's Mountain, **7**: 40

McKNIGHT, Brian C., book reviewer, **6**: 135-8

McKONKLEY, purchased cow from Otey, **7**: 82

McLEAREN, Douglas C., archaeologist, **9**: 68

McLELLAN, William M., railroad president, **5**: 75

McMahon & Green, Staunton contracting firm, **5**: 88

McMICHAEL, Edward V., archaeologist, **9**: 60

McNEIL

- Augustus Spotts, rescued Wm. Hickman at Cloyd's Mtn, **3**: 78

- Robert B., author, **9**: 4, 43-52

McNUTT, Frances E. (1833-1858), m. James McGavock Cloyd, **6**: 106

McPherson's store, Newport, VA, **1**: 30

MEANS

- Ballard Preston (1867-1867), **7**: 69

- Courtney Hanson (1868-1877), **7**: 69

- Harriet (1846-1869), m. Waller Redd Preston **7**: 68

MEANS, *continued*

- John H., lived in AL and WI, **7**: 122

- Mary Hart (1861-1861), **7**: 69

- Mary Hart (b. 1916), Virginia Preston's daughter, m. a Lloyd, **7**: 65

- Mrs. Mary, visited Oteys in 1909, **7**: 122

- Mrs. Preston, visited Oteys in 1909, **7**: 122

- Robert Preston, lived in AL, **7**: 122

- Robert Stark (1833-1874), **7**: 60, 69

- Sallie Palmer, lived in AL, **7**: 122

- Sallie Stark (1860-1861), **7**: 57, 69

- Virginia Preston (1834-1898), m. Robert Stark Means, **7**: 57, 60, 65, 122; **10**: 51

Measles, **5**: 28

Mecklenburg County, VA, **1**: 68; **4**: 9; **8**: 5

Medieval Europe, **9**: 31, 40

MEEM, Mr. (John Gaw b. c 1795?), **7**: 54

Mehrrin, sailboat on Dismal Swamp canal, **6**: 20

Melania, shells used as beads, **4**: 135

Mell, friend of Thomas Fisher, **4**: 104

Melungeon (ethnic group), **1**: 18; **8**: 94-5

Melungeons: The Pioneers of the Interior Southeastern United States, 1526-1997, **8**: 94-5

MELBARD, Caroline, ballad collector, **9**: 28

Mendota site, Washington County, VA, **9**: 72, 74, 82

MENENDEZ, Luisa (Luysa), **8**: 87-8, 91-4, 98

Mennonites, **5**: 107; **10**: 33-4

MERCER, Charles Fenton, received information from Mrs. Croghan, **2**: 45

Mercer County, WV, **9**: 11, 19

Mercer's Salt Works, **6**: 23

MERRIHUE, Tom, amateur archaeologist, **10**: 46

Merrimac

- community, mines, **1**: 54-5, 56-8

- Road, near Blacksburg, VA, **5**: 19

Mesoamerica, **4**: 133

metate(s), **4**: 130

Methodist, -ism, **5**: 107 ; **10**: 3, 49, 52, 55-7, 59-61

- anti-slavery doctrine, **10**: 54, 56, 59, 61

- Blacksburg, **10**: 49-73

- Church, -es, **10**: 2, 50, 54, 57, 62-4

- church buildings, **10**: 55, 60, 65-7

- congregation, -s, **10**: 3, 49-51

- Episcopal Bishop of Africa, **3**: 60

- Episcopal Church **2**: 21; **3**: 54, 69-70; **4**: 46; **10**: 50, 54, 58

- Episcopal Church, South (MECS), **10**: 54-5, 57-58, 61, 66-9, 71

- Freedmen's Aid Society, **6**: 46

- Meeting House, Blacksburg, VA, **9**: 51

- missionary to California, **3**: 60

Mexican War, **3**: 34

Mexico (New Spain), **8**: 81, 86, 96

MEYERS, Maureen S., archaeologist, **8**: 75; **9**: 67, 74, 79

mica (shist), **4**: 127; **9**: 68

- MICHAEL, Rudolph D., mapped Smithfield cemetery, 7: 51-2, 55, 58-9, 64-6
- MICHIE, Thomas J., railroad activist, 5: 87
- Michigan, state of, 4: 133
- MICHLOVIC, Michael G., archaeologist, 9: 76
- Middle
- Archaic archeological time period, 9: 60, 65
 - Creek, KY (skirmish), 8: 9
 - Passage (slave migration), 5: 23
 - River, VA, 5: 88
 - Woodland period, 4: 132-3; 9: 60, 67-9
- Migration
- of slaves, 5: 23-45
 - trans-Appalachian, 4: 156
- MILANICH, Jerald, historian, 8: 97
- MILES
- Caty (Sarah C.?), 8: 15-16, 27 n.20
 - Fielding P., chemistry professor, V.A.M.C., 6: 102, 108-9, 132
 - Mrs. Fielding, 6: 102
- Militia, Virginia, 2: 8, 9; 4: 10; 10: 9, 11
- Mill Creek, Augusta County, VA, 5: 65-6
- Millboro, VA, 3: 64; 4: 93 (misspelled as Hillboro)
- MILLENBERGER, Catherine, m. John Michael Kipps, Jr., 6: 88
- MILLER
- family, prominent in Newport, VA, 1: 26
 - Charles L., lived in Salem, 1909, 7: 113-14, 119, 129-30
 - Charley, 8: 22
 - Evelyn "Eva", John J.'s daughter, 7: 115
 - Hattie, historian of Newport, VA, 1: 21, 28, 30, 33
 - Henrietta M., m. Henry C. Trollinger, 7: 102
 - James "Jim", John J.'s son, 7: 115
 - John J., m. Julia Otey's sister 7: 114-15, 128
 - Julia Magruder, John J.'s daughter, 7: 115
 - Lewis, itinerant artist, 1: 18; 5: 30-2
 - Mrs. "Fan", principal of high school, Newport, VA, 1: 29
 - Sarah "Sadie" "Sallie", John J.'s daughter, 7: 115
 - Wm. Everett, wounded, May 1864, 4: 102, 113
 - "Miller place", Frank Bell's home, 6: 120
- Miller & Sons store, Newport, VA, 1: 26
- milling equipment, stone, 4: 129
- Mills, as economic activity in Newport, VA, 1: 28-9
- Millstone quarry(ies), produced Brush Mountain bhurstones, 6: 110-11
- MILNER, George R., archeologist, 9: 69
- MILNES, William Jr., railroad president, 5: 75-7, 79-80, 85
- Milnes, see Shenandoah, VA
- Mines, in southwest Virginia, 9: 5, 101-2
- Mining for coal, in the New River Valley, 1: 53-62
- Ministering to church members, 3: 54-8, 61, 71
- MINNICK, Donald, coal miner, of Belspring, VA, 1: 53
- MINOR
- Benjamin Blake, 7: 110
 - Charles Landon Carter (1835-1903), 1st V.M.A.C. president, 6: 113
 - Hattie, Zelle's niece, 6: 132-3
 - Jane, visited Otey's, 1909, 7: 106
 - Zelle (b. 1849), granddaughter of the "other" James Harvey Otey, 6: 132-3; 7: 106
- MIRES, to whom Otey paid \$3.00, 6: 108
- Missionary physician to China 3: 64
- Missionary Ridge, TN, 8: 20
- Mississippi
- River, Valley, 3: 39, 42; 4: 7, 67, 69, 80, 126-7, 129, 131, 134, 154-5; 8: 75, 80-1
 - state of, 4: 69; 5: 23
- Mississippian
- archeological time period, 9: 60, 75-6, 79, 82
 - culture, 4: 127, 128, 130, 132, 134-6; 8: 75, 79, 91
- Missouri
- as western goal, dream, 3: 60, 74
 - Compromise, 1: 93, 98-9
 - state/territory, 3: 60, 72; 4: 157
 - University of, Columbia, 4: 4
- MITCHELL
- James, purchased Blacksburg lot 20, 1814, 2: 20; 9: 52
 - James A., slave trader, 5: 24-6
 - John, James's son, 9: 52
 - Robert, historian, 3: 83-4; 5: 105
 - Sarah, m. James A., 5: 25
- MODLIN, Charles, editor, 1: 2; 2: 5; 3: 3; 4: 4; 5: 4; 6: 5; 7: 4; 8: 4; 9: 4; 10: 4
- Mohawk Indians, River, Valley (NY), 5: 11
- Monocan alliance, 4: 137
- Monongalia County, WV, 4: 18, 26
- MONROE
- brother-in-law of Col. Charles Lewis, 1: 12
 - Mary Elizabeth (1844-1921), m. Bird Linkous, 6: 85
 - Will, Otey worker, 6: 99-101, 107-8
- Monroe County, VA, WV, 3: 10; 4: 93; 9: 11
- MONTAGUE, Andrew Jackson, elected governor of Virginia, 1901, 6: 107
- Montana, 4: 133
- University of, 4: 3
- MONTGOMERY
- family, 1: 58
 - Barney G. (1905-1983), leased mining rights from Otey, 6: 104
 - Roy Dennis, transcribed some Otey diaries, 6: 78; 7: 77
 - William, historian, 10: 59-60, 69

- Montgomery
 Branch, APVA, **7**: 48, 52, 68
 County, VA, **1**: 53, 63-4; **2**: 8, 10, 22-8; **3**: 29-82;
 4: 52-3, 71, 72; **5**: 5, 18-20; **8**: 3, 5, 8, 62;
 9: 43-4, 46; **10**: 2-3, 29, 33-4, 52
 census of 1860, **1**: 91
 Coal Miners' Heritage Association, **7**: 129
 Committee of Safety, **2**: 99
 courts, courthouse, **2**: 26; **6**: 130; **7**: 108; **9**: 43
 Farmers' Alliance, **6**: 96
 "Grays", **8**: 8
 Preston family, properties in, **2**: 12-13
 sheriff a Heroes of America member, **2**: 109
 slave population in, **1**: 91-2
 Presbytery, **3**: 54, 79
 Female College, **1**: 92
 White Sulphur Springs, **6**: 116-17; **9**: 44
Montgomery Messenger, **6**: 54
Monthly Weather Review, **2**: 65
 Monticello, Thomas Jefferson's home, **5**: 15
 Montreal, Quebec, Canada, **5**: 11
 Montvale, VA, **5**: 80-1
 MOOMAW
 John C., inspired Big Lick to become RR center,
 5: 83-4
 Lucinda, John C.'s daughter, **5**: 83
 MOONEY, James, anthropologist, **4**: 140
 MOORE
 Alice Preston, papers of, **2**: 62
 David G., historian, **8**: 80; **9**: 74
 E. Overton, Dr., lived in Memphis, TN, **7**: 108
 Samuel McD., delegate, Rockbridge County,
 4: 20, 24, 26
 William, at King's Mountain, **7**: 40
 Moorefield, WV (military camp, battle), **9**: 14
 MORGAN
 Daniel, hero, Battle of Cowpens, **7**: 34
 John, architectural historian, **3**: 86
 John Hunt, Confederate general, **2**: 86
 N. C., purchased colt from Otey, 1913, **7**: 106
 Morganton, NC, **8**: 79; **9**: 55; **10**: 39
 MORLEY, Edward W., Adelbert College geologist,
 2: 70
 Morrill Act (=Land Grant College Act), **1**: 39; **6**:
 133; **10**: 52
 MORRIS
 Elliston P., president Philadelphia Friends'
 Freeman's Assn., **6**: 47, 52, 54
 Gouvenir (sic), U.S. senator, **1**: 13
 John William, Mollie Brown's father, **6**: 98
 Mollie Brown (1874-1962), m. Pete Hokey
 Price, **6**: 98
 Robert, owned privateer, **10**: 24
 Morristown, TN, **3**: 24-5
 Morrow Mountain chipped stone points, **9**: 65
 mortuary practices, **9**: 75
 see also burials, graves
 MOSBY (Mosbey), Robert H., **8**: 13, 27 n 17
 Moseley, "old man", **8**: 11
 MOSES
 Charles, **8**: 27, n. 12
 Jacob B., Floyd County miller, Unionist, "Hero",
 2: 104
 William, **8**: 27, n. 12
 Moses, slave man, **5**: 26-7
 MOSS family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 18
 Mother Bethel Church - see Bethel African
 Methodist Episcopal Church
 Mound
 Builders culture, **9**: 76
 sites, **9**: 67, 70
 Moundville, AL, **8**: 75
 MOUNT, William Dye, archaeologist, **9**: 63
 Mount
 Airy, NC, **4**: 83
 Ephraim Church, **4**: 118, 120, 122
 Grove, VA, **3**: 63
 Jackson, VA, **4**: 88, 117; **5**: 67, 86
 Mitchell, NC, **4**: 80
 Pleasant, VA, **4**: 88
 Rogers, VA, **4**: 80; **8**: 80
 Sidney, VA, **4**: 85
 Mount Pleasant Methodist Church, Wytheville
 County, VA, **3**: 23
 Mountain
 community, **1**: 18
 district in Virginia, **4**: 70
 Grove, Virginia, **4**: 62
 Home, Bell home, near Pulaski, VA, **6**: 94
 Lake, Giles County, VA, **1**: 17, 27; **6**: 114-15;
 7: 109
 South, **9**: 101-2
 MOYANO, Alferéz, Spanish explorer, **8**: 88-94
 "Mrs. Henderson"-see Sarah Louvenia Smith
 Mt., see Mount
 MUMFORD, G.W., Secretary of Commonwealth
 2: 109
 MURRAY, Branson (John), ill in camp, June 1862,
 3: 9; **4**: 110
 MURRILL, A., drew map of Blacksburg, **9**: 44-5
 Museum of
 Middle Appalachians, Saltville, VA, **8**: 71, 78;
 9: 79
 Natural History, Smithsonian Institution, **9**: 58
 MUTER, Judge, helped make laws in KY, **2**: 44
 MYERS, John N., **4**: 102
 MYRES, Davison, Showalter acquaintance, **10**: 35

N

NAGPRA = Native-American Graves Protection
 and Repatriation Act

- N&W, see Norfolk and Western Railroad
 "Narrator", wrote article defending Shelby, **7**: 30-1
 Narrows, VA, **1**: 31; **2**: 67-8, 71; **4**: 94
 Camp, **3**: 15, 17-20
 Nashoba Turnpike, MS, **5**: 25
 Nashville, TN, **7**: 31
 Natchez, MS, **5**: 25
 National
 Bank of Blacksburg, **6**: 87
 Museum of the American Indian, **9**: 79
 Museum of Natural History, **9**: 79
 Park Service, U.S., **9**: 64
 Register of Historic Places, **7**: 67
 Native Americans, **1**: 7-12, **17**: 2: 6-7, 40, 42, 44-6, 49; **3**: 37-9, 42, 83-6; **4**: 125-143; **5**: 36; **10**: 10, 13-14, 29, 39, 45-6
 burials, **9**: 4, 56-8, 75-7, 79-82
 Graves Protection and Repatriation Act (NAGPRA), **9**: 80
 Natural Bridge, VA, **9**: 102
 Nature Conservancy, **3**: 37, 42, 48, 50
 Nature , **9**: 64
 NEFF, E.A., wounded, May 1864, **4**: 102
 Negro Organization Society, **6**: 61
 Neighboring, as community activity, **3**: 45, 50, 72
 NEIGHBORS, Wm. H., ill, August 1863, **4**: 92
 NELSON
 Hugh M., Unionist, Clarke County, **4**: 20, 25
 Lynn, historian, **5**: 108
 Robert B., Rev., and Mrs., **7**: 99, 109, 111, 118, 121-2, 125-6, 130-2, 134
 Thomas Jr., general, governor of VA 1781, **6**: 35
 Nelson County, VA, **3**: 6; **4**: 84
 NEVELS, Gertie, main character in Arnow's *The Dollmaker*, **4**: 79
 New
 Castle, VA, **3**: 61, 71
 Dublin Presbyterian Church, **6**: 120
 England, **5**: 13
 Hampshire, **4**: 3, 117
 Jersey, **9**: 58, 78
 College of (now Princeton Univ.), **3**: 30
 Zinc Company, **2**: 88
 Market, VA , **4**: 86, 88, 100-2, 114, 117; **5**: 108; **9**: 19
 Mexico, **4**: 127
 Mount Zion Lutheran Church Cemetery, **7**: 86
 Orleans, LA, **4**: 24; **5**: 27-8; **10**: 56
 River, Valley, VA, WV, **1**: 17, 57; **2**: 7, 12-13; **3**: 17, 21-3, 25, 39, 56, 59, 76; **4**: 126, 134-5; **5**: 24, 29-30, 66; **6**: 21-2; **6**: 20-4; **7**: 12-13; **8**: 63, 66, 69; **9**: 44, see also Kenawha River
 River Valley culture, **9**: 71
 Spain (Mexico), **8**: 86
 St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Glade community, **6**: 118; **7**: 119
 New, *continued*
 York City, state, **4**: 25, 67; **5**: 12, 14, 69, 77; **10**: 56
 York University, **7**: 1-6
 New Star, *The*, Christiansburg, VA, **2**: 78
 Newbern, VA, **3**: 6, 58; **9**: 11
 NEWBILL, Tyree G., sold "spirits" in Newport, 1836, **1**: 18
 Newfoundland, Canada, **5**: 9
 NEWLEE, Robert G., **6**: 84
 NEWMAN
 Morgan T., died of fever, August 1863, **4**: 92, 102
 Walter S., helped found FFV, FFA, **6**: 132; **7**: 99
 Newport, VA, **1**: 17-36
 News Messenger, Christiansburg, VA , **2**: 68
 NEWTON
 Ann, William's daughter, **7**: 113
 Mandy, William's wife, **7**: 113
 Mr., of Westmoreland County, VA, **1**: 75
 William L. (d. 1914), **7**: 113
 NICHOLAS, William Cary (1795-1840), owned slaves, **3**: 85
 Nicholas County, WV, **3**: 63; **4**: 40
 NICHOLLS, Michael L., book reviewer, **10**: 77-80
 NICHOLSON, Terry, **10**: 4
 NISSENBAUM, Stephen, historian, **8**: 42
 Niter-rich deposits, in limestone caves of western Virginia, **2**: 78
 Noble Savage (myth), **4**: 138
 NOCK, Dr. A. J., Rev. **7**: 99
 NOE, Kenneth W., historian, **4**: 72; **6**: 135-8
 Nolichucky River, TN, **8**: 90
 Norfolk, VA, **1**: 92; **2**: 68; **3**: 42; **5**: 27, 34, 67, 78; **10**: 56-7
 and Petersburg Railroad, **5**: 70
 and Western Railroad, **3**: 48; **5**: 68, 70, 80-1; **6**: 22; **7**: 65, 113, 120, 133
 North
 Carolina, **4**: 68-70, 80, 86, 127, 133, 135, 141; **5**: 17; **9**: 55, 60, 68, 70; **10**: 9, 11, 50
 Fork, Holston River, **9**: 72
 River (= Maury), **5**: 88, 93
 Navigation Company, **5**: 67
 Toe (river), TN or VA, **8**: 91
 Transportation Company, **6**: 20
 Northampton County, **4**: 22
 Northeast, North America, **4**: 154
 NORTON, O. W., bought Smithfield lot, **8**: 36
 NORWOOD, Frederick, historian, **10**: 54, 61, 67
 nut crops (Native-American diet), **9**: 65
 Nutter's Store, on Tom's Creek, Blacksburg, **7**: 91
 NUTTLI, Otto, geologist at St. Louis Univ., **2**: 73
- O**
- OADS family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 18
 Oak Shade, Kent homeplace, near Dublin, **6**: 94
 OAKESHOTT, Ewart, knife expert, **10**: 41-2

- OATEY., Jim, Melissa's neighbor, **5**: 58
 Oath of Allegiance, **4**: 117
 oats, as farm crop, **3**: 57, 71
 Ocumulgee River settlements, **8**: 76
 Oconastoto, "the old Mingo Chief", **1**: 7, 10
 ODELL, helped start a "geography singing school" in SW VA (19c), **4**: 87
Official Records of the Union and Confederate Armies, **9**: 15
 OGLE, Elizabeth, m. Joseph McDonald, **7**: 78
 Ohio
 Company, received land grant, 1700s, **5**: 102
 military prisons in, **9**: 14
 River, Valley, **3**: 39; **4**: 7, 41, 131, 134; **5**: 6, 27, 38, 40, 69, 75; **8**: 56, 66; **9**: 11, 60; **10**: 10
 state, **2**: 65, 69-70; **4**: 41, 57, 127, 129, 132-3; **5**: 35, 38
 Oklahoma, **4**: 67
 Old
 Dominion (= Virginia), **5**: 108
 Lucas Memorial Christian Church, Maybrook, VA, **1**: 23
 Mill Apartments, Blacksburg, **9**: 20
 Mother Hoge, see Elizabeth Rippey
 Sixteen Squares, see Sixteen Squares
 Olin Corporation, Industries, Mathieson, **2**: 89; **9**: 58
 Olin and Preston Building, Virginia Tech, **1**: 38, 40-1
 see also Preston and Olin Institute
 OLINGER
 Bessie Sue (1888-1973), m. George D. Snider, Robert J. Snider, **7**: 127
 Christian Phillip "Chris" (1831-1911), Robert's father, **7**: 92, 94, 131, 134
 Claud Harrison (1892-1950), **7**: 128-9, 131-4
 Elizabeth (1812-1893), m. David Allen Keister, **6**: 99
 Harvey Black "Harve" (1877-1967), **7**: 94
 Hugh Otey "Ote", **7**: 125
 John (b. 1819), **6**: 97, 112-13, 131
 John David, Claud's father, **7**: 128
 Magdalene, John's wife, **6**: 112-13
 Melissa Alice (1888-1961), m. Walter A. Price, **7**: 125
 Michael Phillip (b. 1787), **6**: 103; **7**: 131
 Nick, John's son, **6**: 97, 131
 Robert L. "Bob" (b. 1868), Christian's son, **7**: 92
 William Bentley (1858-1890), John's son, **6**: 96-7, 131
 Olinger plantation, **6**: 105
 olivella shell beads, **9**: 77
 OLIVER
 C. W., **6**: 119
 Prudence, C.W.'s wife, **6**: 119
 Sam, purchased clover seed from Otey, **7**: 91
 Oneida
 Indians, **5**: 11
 Lake, NY, **5**: 11
 Ontario, Lake (Canada), **5**: 11
 Opechancanough (Don Luis? related to Pocahontas?), **8**: 97
 Opequon, early VA settlement, **3**: 84; **5**: 105
 Opposition (political party) **4**: 17
 Orange (town), **5**: 14
 and Alexandria & Manassas Gap Railroad, **5**: 71, 86
 and Alexandria Railroad, **4**: 84, 85; V69, 86
 County, VA, **4**: 89-90, 92-3; **5**: 72
 Ordinary, see tavern
 Oregon, state of, **10**: 42
 Oriskany, NY, **5**: 12
 OSBORN, Richard Charles, historian, **10**: 24
 Oswego River, NY, **5**: 11
 OTEY
 Armistead, Confederate colonel, James
 Hervey's father, **6**: 82
 Cloyd, see Gordon Cloyd
 Elizabeth Kent "Lizzie" (1859-1926), m. Alex Black, 1881, **6**: 84-134; **7**: 77, 89-134
 Gordon Cloyd "Cloyd" (1857-1921), James Armistead's older brother, **6**: 80-134; **7**: 94
 James Armistead "Uncle Gummy" "Uncle Jim" (1862-1942), diarist, **6**: 74-134; **7**: 4, 77-134
 James Hervey (1825-1896), Dr. "Papa", Armistead's son, James Armistead's father, **6**: 75, 80-134; **7**: 79
 James Hervey, the "other" (1800-1863), **6**: 132
 Jim, an Otey relative, **6**: 91
 John A., Dr., Armistead's son, **6**: 82
 Julia, see Tyler
 Louisa Virginia "Lulu", Otey's sister, m. John Hampton Hoge, Sr., m. John James Davis, **6**: 76, 81-93, 97-133; **7**: 82-5, 89, 93, 99, 102-3, 110-11, 117, 121-3, 127-8, 130
 Major, wounded, May 1864, **4**: 102
 Mary Gordon "Mamie" (1856-1932), Otey's older sister, m. Robert Masquel Patterson), **6**: 79; **7**: 79, 87, 93, 102, 106, 109, 117, 122, 129
 "Otey"-see James Otey Patterson
 Otey/Hoge Coal Mines, **7**: 84
 Otey, Robert and Mamie Patterson's house, **7**: 102, 109
 Overmountain Men/Army, **10**: 10-11
 OVERSTREET
 Albert Tillman, Tillman C.'s son, **6**: 86, 93, 111
 Tilman, Floyd County farmer, Unionist, "Hero", supported deserters, **2**: 97, 104
 Tillman C., **6**: 86
 OVERTON, colonel, welcomed London Ferrill to Kentucky, **5**: 38
 Oxford University, **9**: 33

P

- PADGET, Frank, bateau headman, hero, **6**: 17
- PAGE
 family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 18
 John, witnessed Calvin Kyle's baptism, **6**: 90
 R. W., Major, ghostwriter, **8**: 43, 51
 Page County, VA, **5**: 34, 68, 72, 76
 Page's meeting house, **3**: 54
 PAINE, Henry H., Rev., friend of William P.
 Hickman, **3**: 54
 PAINTER, Sidney, Thomas Fisher's schoolmate,
4: 87
 Paleo-Indian Period, **4**: 125-9; **9**: 60-2
 PALFREMAN, Aaron, Col. William Preston's
 employee, **1**: 13
 palisade, in Indian village, **4**: 134; **9**: 71
 PALMER
 Ed, William's son, **6**: 127
 William H., colonel, owned Mountain View,
6: 87, 127
 Panic
 of 1837, **5**: 24
 of 1873, **5**: 89, 94
 PAQUIQUINEO (Don Luis de Velasco), **8**: 95-6, 98
 Paralysis, **3**: 69
 PARDO, Juan, Spanish expedition, **8**: 73, 80, 82-6,
 88-90
 PARKER, John P., slave writer, **5**: 34-5, 37, 40
 Parliament, of England, **3**: 39; **5**: 13
 PARRIS, Eileen, Virginia Tech librarian, **2**: 55
 PARRISH, Julia, Salem businesswoman, **8**: 49
 Parrott, VA, Community, mine, **1**: 54-5
 PARSONS, R. Watt, writer, *Salem Register*, **8**: 51
 PASCOE
 James Arthur, **7**: 81
 Mrs., see Martha Jane Whittaker
 Thomas (1825-1901), **7**: 109
 Pastor, pastoring, see Ministering
 Pat Bass collection, **9**: 79
Paths of Glory by Nelly Cummings Preston, **7**: 39-42
 Patrick County, VA, **3**: 6
 Patsy, -ey, Hickman slave, died 1909, **4**: 45, 47, 54,
 56, 59, 61
 PATTERSON
 James Otey "Otey", **6**: 83, 127, 130
 "Kent"-see Lawrence Kent Patterson
 Lawrence Kent "Kent"(b. 1890), Robert's son,
6: 132; **7**: 106, 116-17
 "Mamie", Robert's wife, see Mary Gordon Otey
 Mary Phelan (b. 1884), Robert's daughter,
6: 92, 127, 130; **7**: 106
 orderly in Civil War, **3**: 22
 "Otey"-see James Otey Patterson
 Rebecca (1892-1920), Robert's daughter, m.
 Joseph McGavock Crockett, **7**: 116-17
 Robert, Robert Masquel's father, **7**: 83-4
 PATTERSON, *continued*
 Robert Masquel, **6**: 81, 91-2, 125-6, 129-30; **7**:
 82, 102, 112, 118-20
 Robert Masquel, Jr., **7**: 103-4, 109-10, 112, 114
 PATTISONS, "old man", **4**: 112
 PATTON
 family, **8**: 73
 James, Colonel, **1**: 5, 7; **2**: 6-8, 47, 53, 60-2; **5**:
 18, 20, 102; **6**: 95; **7**: 5-12, 17-18, 62
 Elizabeth, Col. James's sister, m. John Preston
 in England, William Preston's mother, **1**: 4,
 5-7; **2**: 53, 54
 Elizabeth Howard, William P. Hickman's first
 love, **3**: 66
 James, surveyor, Saltville, **8**: 73
 Peggy, Col. James Patton's daughter, befriended
 William Preston, m. John Buchanan, **1**: 7; **2**: 41
 William Nicholas, Dr. (d. 1853), Elizabeth
 Howard Patton's brother, **3**: 65-6
 Patton tract, 750- acre land grant, **2**: 6
 PAXTON
 James, author, **2**: 1, 5-22
 Thomas, boat builder on Maury River, VA, **6**: 12
 W. W., Missouri author of Marshall family
 history, **4**: 157
 PAYNE
 Archie, of Giles County (?), **6**: 90, 105-6
 Daniel, bishop, **10**: 69
 Captain William, of Newport, VA, **1**: 18-19
 PAYTON, John R., Confederate recruiting officer,
2: 98
 Pea Patch Island, Delaware, **4**: 117
 Peabody Museum, **4**: 135; **9**: 71, 79
 Peaks of Otter, VA, **8**: 58
 Pearisburg, VA, **2**: 65, 67; **3**: 17
Pearisburg Virginian, **1**: 20
 Pearl River, MS, **5**: 25
 PECK
 Eliza, m. Francis Joseph Whitsett, **6**: 94
 Wm., Thomas Fisher's friend, **4**: 112-13
 Peddlers, **2**: 23-35; **5**: 106
 PEEL, Alfreda Marion, ballad hunter, **9**: 4, 27-42
 Peg, Thomas Fisher's friend, **4**: 105
 Peggie, Thomas Fisher's cousin, **4**: 115
 PENDERGRAST, Dr., influenced John Floyd to go
 to KY, **2**: 47
 PENDLETON
 Edmund, Judge, member of "Loyal Company",
1: 14; **2**: 43; **10**: 22-4
 P.P., railroad president, **5**: 89
 PENN, John Edmund (1837-1895), colonel,
 helped establish V.A.M.C., **6**: 133-4
 Penn Street, Blacksburg, VA, **9**: 45, 49, 51; **10**: 63-
 5, 69
 Pennsylvania, **3**: 39, 86; **4**: 67, 78, 85, 88, 104,
 112; **5**: 14, 31, 66

Pennsylvania, *continued*

- "Dutch", 5: 30
 Railroad, 5: 65-85, 95; 7: 102
Pennsylvania Gazette, 2: 26-8; 7: 11-12; 8: 39
 PEPPER, Samuel, ferry on New River, 2: 25; 6: 111
 Pepper's Ferry, on New River, 6: 111
 Pepper's Ferry Road, Montgomery County, VA, 2: 10
 PERKINS
 Maria, slave woman, 5: 33-4
 Parke Poindexter (b. 1849), m. William Weldon Bentley, 6: 124
 Richard, slave man, 5: 33-4
 Thomas F., Parke's father, 6: 124
 Perkiomen projectile points, 9: 66
 Perryville, KY (battle), 9: 11
 Peru, South America, 8: 81
 "Pet"—see Pemberton Price
 Peter, Hickman slave, 4: 38-42, 45, 63
 Peter, Preston slave, 7:63
 PETERMAN, John, Jane Rutledge Hoge's husband, 2: 20; 3: 63
 PETERS, William A., Confederate colonel, 9: 14
 Petersburg, VA, 2: 68-9; 4: 22; 5: 70; 8: 14, 16-17; 10: 57
 Railroad, 6: 20
 PETERSON
 Harold, knife expert, 10: 41
 James R., Confederate captain, 8: 20
 PEZZONI, J. Daniel, author, 1: 2, 37-52
 PHARES, Joseph, Floyd County Constable, suspected Unionist, 2: 108
 Philadelphia, PA, 4: 25; 5: 15, 69-70; 8: 80; 10: 24, 50, 55
 Friends' Freedmen's Association, 6: 42, 47
 Philip, King of Spain, 8: 87, 96
 PHILLIP, British general, 5: 10
 PHILIPS, PHILLIPS
 Elmer, hired by Otey, 1909, 7:130-1, 133-4
 Samuel, captured by British before King's Mountain, 7:35
 Ulrich Bonnell, historian of plantation South, 4: 75-8
 Philomathean Literacy Society, 6: 108
 PHILYAW, Scott, historian, 5: 108
 PHLEGAR
 Archer Allen, 6: 97, 131, 133
 Emma, of Newport, VA, 1: 30
Phoenix, privateer (Revolutionary War), 10: 21-7
 PICKETT, George E., Confederate soldier, 2: 62
 PICKLE, Rufus Wilson, amateur archaeologist, 9: 57-8, 63, 78-9
 Pickle museum, 9: 28
 Piedmont, VA, 4: 7, 70; 5: 26, 33, 102; 9: 14
 PIENKOWSKI, Joni, author, 5: 4, 46-63
 PIERCE, Franklin, 14th U.S. President, 4: 17

PIERCY

- Ann Eliza "Nancy", m. Theophilus Raney 8: 5-6, 8-26
 John, Ann's father, 8: 5
 Margaret, John's wife, 8: 5
 Peter A., Ann's brother, 8: 21
 pig drives, from Kentucky, 5: 36
 Pilot Mountain, NC, 10: 11
 pipe, ceremonial, 9: 77
 Pisgah
 Indian culture, 4: 128, 130, 132, 135-6
 pottery type, 9: 70
 -Rapidan culture, 9: 71
 Pittsburgh, PA, 2: 69, 5: 93; 9: 63
 Pittsylvania County, VA, 5: 24
 Plantation
 Democrats, 4: 74
 generation, 4: 154-6
 in eastern Virginia, 4: 8; 5: 23
 in the Mountain South, 9: 101-2
 model, 3: 43
 Road, Blacksburg, VA, 8: 36-7
 society, 4: 3, 68, 75-6, 79
 planter-elite, 4: 17
 Plasterco, VA, site of gypsum mining, 2: 83
 "Plat of Blacksburg Town", 9: 43, 45, 49
 Platte City, MO, 4: 157
 PLEASANTS
 Carolee (d. 1896), J.A. Otey's first wife, 6: 75; 7:77, 108, 131
 James J., 7:108
 James J., Jr. (b. 1831), Laura's father, 7:79, 108
 Laura Kathleen (b. 1876), m. E. Overton Moore, 7:108
 Pleistocene era, 4: 125, 129
 PLUNKETT, Mary (d. 1951), m. George P. Wall, 6: 129
 Pluralism, in frontier culture, 3: 83
 Pneumonia, 3: 9
 POAGE, Miss, Col. Robert Breckenridge's first wife, 2: 46
 Pocahontas's grandfather (Opechancanough), 8: 97
 Pocahontas
 County, WV, 3: 63; 4: 60
 Virginia, 9: 19
Pocahontas Times, 4: 60
 Poff/Craighead homestead, 3: 47
 "Poff Place", 3: 46
 POINDEXTER, Eliza, m. Thomas F. Perkins, 6: 124
 Point
 Lookout (military) Prison, MD, 9: 14
 Pleasant, Battle of, 1: 12; 2: 64; 6: 30-1
 Politics (= chiefdoms), 8: 75
 POLK, William, principal, Christiansburg Institute, 6: 44
 poll taxes, 4: 72

- POLLARD, Edward A., reporter for *Virginia Tourist*
 1: 24
- Poor Mountain, VA, **3**: 37, 39
- POPE, Col., executor for John Floyd, **2**: 46
- population
 of Virginia, **4**: 14, 70
 patterns in the Mountain South, **9**: 101
- Port
 Republic, VA, **5**: 72
 Royal, VA, **5**: 33
- PORTER
 Jane, m. Samuel Black, **2**: 8
 P. B., general, secretary of war for J.Q. Adams,
 1: 14
- PORTERFIELD
 Bob, of Newport, VA, in baseball major leagues,
 1: 21
 J., headmaster of Newport Academy, **1**: 21
 Noble, of Newport, VA, **1**: 30
- Portsmouth
 England, **5**: 8-9; **10**: 27
 Virginia, **2**: 68; **3**: 43; **10**: 57
- Portugal, **8**: 96
- Postal Service, U.S., **3**: 70
 Postage, cost of, **3**: 10, 56
- POSTON, Jim, Otey worker, 7:86-7
- Pot
 Rock Cliff Shelter, Carroll County, VA, **4**: 132
 Town = Strasburg, VA, **9**: 19
- Potatoes, as farm crop, **3**: 57, 64-65
- Potomac River, VA, **4**: 7, 80, 112, 126; **5**: 66, 69, 72, 79
 pottery, see also ceramics
 (fired clay) cooking, **9**: 66, 70
 limestone tempered, **9**: 71
 -making process, **9**: 3, 20-24
 sherds, **9**: 75
- Pottse's Creek, near Covington, VA, **3**: 71
- Powder Plant, see Radford Arsenal
- POWELL, Mrs., of Lynchburg, VA, **2**: 44
- Powell River, VA, **4**: 126, 135; **8**: 90-1
- POWERS
 Ada, m. Walter J. Linkous, **6**: 85
 C. H. "Hank", mapped Smithfield cemetery,
 7:53
 Lieut., wounded August 1864, **4**: 110
- POWHATAN, Chief, **8**: 75-6
- Powhatan Confederacy, Indians, **4**: 137; **8**: 75
- Pre-Clovis archeological time period, **9**: 61, 63-9,
 78, 81-2
- "Pres" = John Preston Sheffey
- Presbyterian, *continued*
 Church, **6**: 46; **10**: 63-4
 Bath County, **4**: 47
 Marion, VA, **9**: 15
 New Dublin, **6**: 120
 Directives of Worship **3**: 76
 Lexington Presbytery, **3**: 53
 Montgomery Presbytery, **3**: 54
 Riverview Presbyterian Church, VA, **3**: 80
 Synod, **3**: 67, 73
- PRESTON
 family, **1**: 1, 3-16; **2**: 2, 6-7, 12-13, 15, 39-51, 55-
 64, 83; **3**: 28-36; **7**: 7, 30; **8**: 36, 73; **10**: 50-2, 59
 Alfred G., papers of, **2**: 62
 Ann Nancy (1769-1782), Col. William's
 daughter, **1**: 15; **7**: 68, 72
 Ann Taylor (1), wife of Gov. James Patton
 Preston, see Ann Barraud Taylor
 Ann Taylor (2), "Nannie" (1843-1868), m.
 Walter Coles, **7**: 56, 68; **8**: 33
 Anne, Col. William's sister, m. Francis Smith,
 1: 10
 Benjamin Hart (1836-1851), **7**: 69
 Bessie, William Ballard (II)'s wife, **8**: 35
 Caperton, Catherine's sister, **7**: 61
 Cary Baldwin (1883-1960), m. Hartwell H.
 Gary, Sr., **7**: 52, 61, 69, 72
 Catherine Jane (1821-1852), James Patton's
 daughter, m. George H. Gilmer, **7**: 50, 56, 61-
 2, 70, 73 n36; **8**: 33
 Colonel, 4th Virginia Reserves, arrested Union-
 ists, **2**: 108
 Edwin Page (1921-2001), **7**: 49, 69
 Elizabeth, Col. William's daughter, m. 2nd son
 of John Madison, **1**: 15
 Elizabeth Patton (1700-1776), James Patton's
 sister, m. John Preston, Col. William's
 mother, **1**: 9; **2**: 53
 Ellen, m. James White Sheffey, **9**: 6
 Francis (1765-1835), Col. William's son,
 m. Sarah Campbell, **1**: 15; **2**: 9, 41, 55, 59-61;
3: 29, 86; **7**: 28, 30, 39-40, 42-3, 54; **8**: 73; **9**:
 58-9
 Henrietta (1803-1835), m. Albert Sidney
 Johnson, **7**: 62
 Hugh Caperton (1856-1905), **7**: 58, 61, 64, 67,
 69-70, 72; **8**: 35
 Hugh Caperton Jr. (1893-1966), **7**: 70
 James Francis (1) (1813-1862), James Patton's
 son, **2**: 16; **3**: 30-6; **4**: 157-8; **7**: 50, 57, 60-1,
 69; **8**: 33, 35
 James Francis (2) (1878-1879), **7**: 69
 James Francis "Little Jimmy" (1860-1862),
 7:57, 70, 74: n 42
 James Francis II (1861-1862), **7**: 57, 70, 74: n 42

PRESTON, *continued*

- James P. (two different men, cousins), **10**: 51
(see James Patton Preston)
- James Patton (1) (1774-1843), Col.
William's son, Gov., **1**: 12, 15-16; **2**: 4, 8-16,
19, 53, 61-3; **3**: 2, 28-36; **6**: 86, 122; **7**: 23-4,
50, 53-4, 56, 58-62, 66, 68; **8**: 31, 33;
10: 50-1
- James Patton (2) (1838-1901), **7**: 69
- *James Patton (3) (1845-1911), **8**: 33, 35-6
- *James Patton (4) (1846-1920), **6**: 86-7, 106,
112, 122 128-9; **7**: 68
- James W. (colored), **10**: 51
- Jane Grace (1849-1930), m. Aubin Lee
Boulware (1), **7**: 24-5; **8**: 33, 35-6
- John (1) (d. 1747[1748]), Col. William's father,
1: 9; **2**: 8, 53-4, 59
- John (2) (1764-1827), Col. William's son,
general, **1**: 10-11, 14-15; **2**: 8, 10, 14, 49, 58-
59, 61-2; **7**: 61; **9**: 47; **10**: 26
- John (3), of Washington County, VA, colonel,
1: 16; **2**: 40; **10**: 6-7, 14-15
- John (4) (1726-1796), **10**: 14
- John Smith (1809-1881), letters of, **2**: 59
- John Thomas Lewis, served with 9th Virginia
Volunteers, **2**: 61, 63
- Katherine "Miss Kat" (1894-1967), **7**: 61, 70
- Keziah (1854-c1861), William Ballard's
daughter, **7**: 56-7, 69
- Letitia, Col. William's daughter, m. Dr. John
Floyd, **1**: 1-2, 3-16; **2**: 1-2, 39-51, 59; **7**: 5-6, 9-
10, 12-18, 55, 62-3; **8**: 63; **10**: 22, 26-9
- Letitia "Lettice", Col. William's sister, m. Col.
Robert Breckenridge, **1**: 10; **2**: 46
- Lucy Redd (d. 1891), William Ballard (1)'s
wife **1**: 63; **8**: 33, 35-6 [see Lucinda S. Redd]
- Lucy Redd, m. William Radford Beale
7: 59, 69; **8**: 35
- Margaret, Col. William's sister, m. John
Brown, **1**: 9-10
- Margaret Brown, Col. William's daughter, m.
Col. John Preston, **1**: 16; **2**: 40; **10**: 14
- Margaret Junkin, notebooks of, **2**: 63
- Mary, Col. William's daughter, m. Capt. John
Lewis, **1**: 16
- Mary Hart, Robert Taylor's wife, **10**: 50
- Nannie T., see Ann Taylor Preston
- Nelly Cummings, author of *Paths of Glory*,
7: 39-43
- Robert, battles with Indians, 1774 **1**: 12

* James Patton (3) and James Patton (4) are actually the same person. The correct death date is 1920 – as stated on his tombstone and verified by the James A. Otey diary of 1920. See entry for James A. Otey in this index.

PRESTON, *continued*

- Robert Baldwin Jr. (1916-1982), **7**: 70
- Robert Baldwin Sr. (1881-1944), **7**: 70
- Robert Bowyer, of Greenfield, **7**: 27-8
- Robert Taylor (1809-1880), James P.'s son;
Confederate colonel, **1**: 7; **2**: 16, 54, 62, 100-
101; **7**: 9, 50, 57-8, 60, 69; **8**: 33; **10**: 50-2, 69
- Robert Wickliff (1850-1914), **2**: 57
- Sarah (1), Col. William's daughter, m. Col.
James McDowell, **1**: 15; **2**: 57; **7**: 28
- Sarah (2), witness to baptism, 1863, **10**: 51
- Sarah A., **8**: 33, 36
- Sarah, Mrs., **7**: 60
- Sarah Barraud (d. 1804), **7**: 68, 73: note 32
- Sarah Caperton (1885-1965), **7**: 69
- Susan (c1825-1835), **7**: 68, 73: n32
- Susanna (m. Col. William Preston), see
Susanna Smith
- Susanna, Col. William's daughter, m. Nathaniel
Hart, **1**: 15; **7**: 28
- Susanna Edmonia (1818-1823), **7**: 55, 68, 73: n32
- Thomas Lewis, Col. William's son, **1**: 16; **2**: 60-1
- Virginia Ann (1816-1833), **7**: 68, 73: n32
- Virginia Ann Emily (1834-1898), m. R. S.
Means, **7**: 60, 69, 73: n32
- Waller Redd (1847-1872), **7**: 68; **8**: 33, 35; **10**: 51
- William (1) (1729-1783), Col., son of John and
Elizabeth Patton Preston; m. Susanna Smith,
1: 1, 3-7, 10, 14-15; **2**: 6, 8-9, 25, 39-41, 43,
45-6, 49, 53, 55, 59-64; **3**: 30; **4**: 2, 71-2; **5**:
1, 2, 101-3; **6**: 27, 30, 71-3; **7**: 1, 3-5, 7, 9-
10, 13-15, 23, 28, 30, 49-50, 53-5, 57-60, 62-
63, 66-8, 78; **8**: 1, 3, 31; **9**: 3, 6; **10**: 14, 21-4,
26, 29
- William (2) (1770-1821), Col. William's son,
major, **1**: 15; **2**: 49; **7**: 54-5, 57, 68
- William (3) (1816-1887), of KY, U.S. Con-
gressman, minister to Spain, **2**: 54-5, 57
- William A., papers of, **2**: 62
- William Ballard (1805-1862), James P.'s son,
inherited Smithfield, **1**: 1, 63-100; **2**: 16, 53,
61-2; **5**: 2; **6**: 86; **7**: 22, 24-5, 50, 56-8, 60-1,
68, 78; **8**: 31, 33, 35-7; **10**: 51-3
- speeches by:
on July 4, 1852, **1**: 89-91
on secession, 1861, **1**: 93-6
on slavery in the Western Territories,
1849, **1**: 76-89
supporting gradual emancipation,
1832, **1**: 64-76
- William Ballard II (1858-1901), **7**: 60, 70; **8**: 35-8
- William Ballard III (1888-1959), **7**: 70
- William Bowker, **2**: 54
- William Campbell (1794-1860), Gen Francis's
son, U.S. Senator, of South Carolina **2**: 54,
56-7, 59, 61, 63; **7**: 28, 30, 44

Preston

- County, VA, 4: 22
- Family Cemetery, 7: 48-71
- Salt Works, 2: 83; 8: 73
- Preston & Olin Institute, 1: 40, 92; 3: 69; 6: 133; 10: 51-2; see also Olin & Preston Institute
- Prestonville Company, agricultural community, established 1817, 6: 18

PRICE

- families, 1: 18, 26, 57-8; 2: 6
- Adam Radford, Jr. (b. 1841), 6: 126
- Adam Radford, Sr., 6: 126; 7: 127
- Agnes (b. c1759), Michael's daughter, m. Thomas Hale, 1781, 6: 104
- Agnes, m. Adam Surface, 7: 85
- Amanda M. "Mandy" (1829-1881), m. John J. Helvey, 7: 127
- Ann M., m. William Hoge Trollinger in 1892, 7: 102
- Arminta, m. Zach Price, 6: 95; 7: 82
- Arminta Frances (1856-1927), m. Rad Fisher, 6: 118; 7: 94
- Ballard Staples (1853-1914), Enos Elias's son, 6: 98, 104, 109-10, 116; 7: 122, 134
- Capt., Co. H. wounded May 1864, 4: 102
- Carolee (1896-1994), m. Willie Snyder, 7: 122
- Catherine, Ralph's wife, 6: 86
- Christian B., Michael Miller's father, 6: 109; 7: 85
- Cora Bell (b. 1889), m. Homer G. Linkous, 7: 127
- Cyrena (1824-1909), m. Andrew J. Surface, 7: 85
- Dora Myrtle (1885-1959), m. James Lee Wall, 7: 95, 124
- Eliza Ann, m. John A. Fisher, 6: 118
- Ellen Magdalene, m. John David Olinger, 7: 128
- Enos Elias, 6: 98, 118; 7: 81
- Erastus "Ras" (1841-1926), Ralph's son, 6: 86
- Frances "Fannie" (1812-1877), m. Strawther Heavener, 6: 129
- George M., Turkey John's son, 7: 81
- George P. (b. 1842), executed at Lovers Leap, 7: 117
- Gilbert Seymour "Sey" (1874-1956), 7: 91, 107
- Harvey Lee, notes on Preston cemetery, 7: 51
- "Henderson"-see Robert Henderson Price
- Henry (1790-1867), purchased Blacksburg lot 18, 2:20; 6: 99
- Henry Davidson, 7: 124-5, 127, 132
- Hugh "Hughey" (1838-1907), Henry's son, 6: 98-9, 122, 134; 7: 82, 91
- James Bane, owned store in Price's Fork, 7: 87
- James Brown "Jim", "Jim Saddler", 7: 82-3, 87, 97, 101, 106, 113, 121, 124-5, 132, 134
- James Preston "Turkey John", 6: 114; 7: 81
- Jimmie, coal miner's son, 1: 60
- John, family of, 7: 132
- John Floyd, Bill Price's father, 7: 105

PRICE, *continued*

- John Madison "Matt" (1838-1912), Noah's son, 6: 128-9; 7: 94, 127
- John Wesley (1847-1920), 7: 81
- Jonas Henry, Pet's father, 6: 116; 7: 125
- Kate, Katie, Otey's neighbor, 6: 95, 130
- Kent, Otey worker, 6: 118
- Laura (1878-1962), m. Bernie Kanode, 7: 82
- Leonard Law (1893-1966), 7: 122, 124, 128, 132-4
- Lewiza Charlotte (1862-1916), m. David Daniel Shealor, 7: 94
- Lillie Catherine (1882-1938), Turkey John's daughter, m. Jim Kanode, J. A. Pascoe, 6: 114; 7: 81
- Malinda (b. 1820), m. James Wall, 6: 118
- Manira Jane (b. 1875), m. Byrd C. Boyce, 6: 121
- Martha, of Newport, VA, 1: 26
- Martin, see Taylor Martin Price
- Mary Elizabeth (b. 1831), m. John Olinger, 6: 97, 131
- Mary Pearl, m. Zach Sheppard, 7: 81
- Mary "Polly", m. John Phillip Harless, 6: 88
- Mary "Polly", m. John Sarver, 6: 88
- "Matt"-see John Madison Price
- Melvinia Jane, m. Henry Davidson Price, 7: 124
- Michael, early settler, 1: 14; 6: 104
- Michael Miller "Mike" (1830-1910), Christian's son, 6: 109; 7: 81, 85
- Mrs., the Otey's cook, 7: 102, 107, 129-30, 132
- "Mrs. Henderson"-see Sarah Louvenia Smith
- Mrs. John, see Eliza Ellen Cook
- Myrtle B., m. George Ben Vyule, 7: 81
- Noah (1818-1878), 6: 129
- Noah Ezra (1845-1892), 6: 98
- Noah Henderson, 6: 119
- Pemberton "Pet" (b. 1873), 6: 116-17; 7: 90
- "Pet"-see Pemberton Price
- Peter P. "Pete Hokey" (1867-1946), Noah's son, 6: 98-9; 7: 85-6, 93
- Ralph, Erastus "Ras"'s father, 6: 86
- Ressie Elizabeth (1893-1967), m. Harve Snider, 7: 81, 121
- Richard Lee, 7: 127
- Robert Henderson "Bob" (1864-1950), 6: 126; 7: 121-2, 132
- Rosa E. (1883-1915), m. Bill Price, 7: 105
- Rosa L., m. Pat Snider in 1910, 6: 126
- Sallie, m. David Carey, 6: 99
- Sarah Elizabeth (1876-1945), Zach's daughter, m. Robert Wister Long, 6: 95
- Seymour, see Gilbert Seymour
- Shaffer, see Solomon Shaffer Price
- Sheridan W. (1866-1930), 7: 91
- Solomon Shaffer (1880-1936), 7: 125
- Simeon Gilbert "Sim", 6: 118

PRICE, *continued*

- "Staples"--see Ballard Staples Price
 Susan Betty (b. 1860), m. Lafayette McCauley, **6**: 113
 Susanna Elizabeth (1836-1910), m. Christian Phillip Olinger, **7**: 92, 131-2
 Taylor Marin (b. 1875), **7**: 92-3
 Tazewell, Floyd County Confederate, **2**: 98
 Victoria Jane (1855-1940), m. James Otey Surface, **7**: 81
 Walter Alexander (b. 1880), **7**: 125
 William Harvey Black "Bill" (1873-1960), **7**: 105
 Zachariah "Zach", **6**: 95, 113; **7**: 82, 110, 131, 133
- Price
 Hall creamery, V.P.I., **7**: 89
 -Leffel-Givens Mill, Newport, VA, **1**: 29
 -Manning map, **7**: 48, 51, 58-9, 62-3, 65-7
 Mountain, Montgomery County, VA, **1**: 54, 56
 of foods (1863), **4**: 89
 plantation, **6**: 105
 Station, Tunnel, **7**: 120
- Prices Fork, VA, **5**: 5, 19; **6**: 86-7; **10**: 50
 Farmers' Alliance, **6**: 96
 Mill, **7**: 121, 125
 Road, Blacksburg, VA, **8**: 36
- Prince
 Edward County, VA, **1**: 63
 George County, VA, **8**: 5
- Princeton
 Virginia, **3**: 8
 West Virginia, **8**: 10; **9**: 10, 12
- Princeton University, New Jersey, **7**: 123
- Printing shop, Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 51
- Prinz Frederick regiment, German, **5**: 10
- Prison camps (Union), **9**: 14
- Privateer, -ing, **10**: 21-5, 29
- projectile points, **9**: 62, 64, 66
- property, as voting representation, **4**: 14
- Prospect Hill, camp for German prisoners, **5**: 13
- Protohistoric period, **9**: 69, 71-3
- Provisional Congress, of Confederate States, **1**: 97
- PRYOR, Col. John Floyd's brother-in-law, **2**: 40, 44, 49
- public education, **4**: 74
- PUCKETT, Maurice, of Newport, VA, overseer of bridges, **1**: 27
- PUGLISI, Michael J., editor, **3**: 3, 83-6; **5**: 4, 104-10
- Pulaski, VA, **4**: 121; **8**: 63
 County, VA, **1**: 53; **3**: 9, 53-61, 64-6, 69, 71, 76-80; **4**: 55, 63
 felt earthquake, **2**: 68
- "Put", see John Putnam Adams

Q

- Quakers, see also Friends, **6**: 43
 Quebec, Canada, **5**: 8-9, 14-15
 QUEJO, Pedro de, navigator, **8**: 81
 QUICK, Dr. Walter Jacob, Dean of Agriculture at V.P.I., **7**: 92

R

- "Rad"--see Radford P. Fisher
- RADER(s), **4**: 99
 Calvin, Peter's son, **4**: 98
 Conrad, brother of Thomas Fisher's mother, **4**: 100
 James, Christiansburg brickmason, **8**: 22
 Peter, relative of Thomas Fisher's mother, **4**: 98, 100
- RADFORD
 family papers, **2**: 60-1
 Elizabeth Campbell "Lizzie" (b. 1847), m. Richard Henry Adams, **6**: 124
 James Blair, Dr., **6**: 124
 John (d. 1759), William's father, **10**: 24-5
 Mary, William's daughter, m. John Preston, **10**: 26
 Mrs. William, **10**: 27
 R. C. W., Confederate colonel, **9**: 7
 Susanna, of Greenfield, Botetourt County, VA, **2**: 49
 William, colonel, imprisoned in England with John Floyd, **2**: 43; **10**: 22-9
 letter from J.B. McBride, **2**: 62
- Radford, VA, aka Central Depot, **2**: 68; **86**; **4**: 84; **5**: 11; **6**: 123; **9**: 11, 46
 Arsenal, **1**: 31, 54
 culture, pottery type, **9**: 70-1
 Heritage Foundation, **8**: 4
 Inn, burned 1893, **6**: 129
 Normal College, later University, **1**: 53; **5**: 49; **7**: 67
 Series (ceramics), **4**: 134
 West End Land Co., **6**: 122-4
- radiocarbon dates, **10**: 43, 45
- Railroad(s)
 building of, **3**: 53, 56; **5**: 65-95
 Consolidation Acts, **5**: 70
 economic value, **3**: 42
- RAINER, Joseph, historian, **5**: 106
- RAINEY, see Raney
- Raleigh County, WV, **1**: 18
- RAMSEY, Alex, worked for Otey, **7**: 86-7
- RANDOLPH
 Edmonia, Col. Edmund's daughter, m. Thomas Lewis Preston, **1**: 16
 Edmund, colonel, of Williamsburg, Washington's aide, U.S. attorney general, Secretary of State for George Washington, **1**: 16

RANDOLPH, *continued*

- George Wythe, secessionist, **1**: 95; **4**: 24
 John, Virginia Assembly delegate, **10**: 6
- RANEY (RAINEY)
 family papers, **8**: 6
 Bettie (Bette) (Theophilus's daughter?), **8**: 16, 23, 25
 Dora Ann (b. 1859), m. George Frank Robertson, **8**: 6
 George L. (b. 1860), **8**: 6
 James T. (b. 1857), **8**: 6, 10, 13, 16-17
 Lizey (Raney friend or relative), **8**: 24
 Nancy, Theophilus's daughter?, **8**: 22
 Rebecca, Rebeca "Becky" (T's daughter?), **8**: 22, 24
 Rody E. (b. 1855), m. Thomas Tinsley, **8**: 6
 Sarah I. (b. 1854), Theophilus's daughter, **8**: 6
 Theophilus A. (1826-1864), **8**: 5-30
 William A., **8**: 24
- RANGEL, Rodrigo, De Soto's secretary, **8**: 83
- RANSOM, George, Confederate general, **4**: 95
- Rapidan/Pisgah culture, **9**: 71
- Rapidan River, VA, **4**: 89
- Rappahannock River, VA, **4**: 7, 80
- RATCLIFF, Elsie A., m. Dallas Trace Hutchinson, **7**: 122
- Ratification Convention, 1788, **6**: 36
- RATLIFF
 Adline, John A.'s wife, **2**: 93-4
 John A., Floyd County Confederate soldier, deserter, **2**: 93-4
 Philip, John A's brother., Floyd Unionist, supported deserters, **2**: 94, 97, 107-8
- rattlesnake gorget, **9**: 73
- RAWSON, David, historian, **5**: 108
- Readjuster era, **4**: 74
- reapportionment, **4**: 16, 70
- Rebellion, of Nat Turner, **4**: 77
- Reconstruction, **4**: 74, 77; **5**: 68, 107-8
- Recording Steward's Record, **10**: 50-1, 60
- recruiting for Confederate Army, **4**: 113, 115
- Red Sulphur Springs, VA, **4**: 94
- REDD, Lucinda Staples (1819-1891), m. William Ballard Preston, **1**: 63; **6**: 86; **7**: 24-5, 56, 60-61, 68
- REDING, Katherine, translator, **8**: 86-7
- redware pottery, **9**: 22
- REED (see also Reid)
 Andrew Micheal, Floyd Guard member, deserter, **2**: 94
 John Shelton, Melungeon historian, **8**: 95
 Madison D., tenant farmer, Floyd County Unionist, **2**: 92, 107
 Miriam, Floyd Unionist, supported deserters, **2**: 97
- Reed Creek, southwestern VA, **2**: 85
 Archeological Society **9**: 81

- Regiments, Virginia, Civil War:
 4th Virginia, **3**: 35
 51st Virginia, **3**: 6, 8-9
 63rd, Company H, **3**: 20
- REID (see also Reed)
 Elizabeth "Liz", Robert's wife, **6**: 116, 130
 Nathan, son of Col. Floyd's friend, **10**: 22, 27, 29
 Robert, **6**: 116; **7**: 92
 Robert Jr. (b. 1881), **6**: 116
- REINHART, Don, Revolutionary War re-enactor, **10**: 12-13
- REINHART, Theodore R., archaeologist, **9**: 64
- Religion, religious life
 for Thomas Fisher, **3**: 5-6, 17, 19, 23
 in frontier culture, **3**: 84
 in Newport, VA, **1**: 23-4
- RENOUVIST, Ake, musician, of Newport, VA, **1**: 33
- REPASS
 George, Thomas Fisher's cousin, **4**: 99
 Newton H., Lieut, killed or captured, September 1864, **4**: 114
 William G., captain, Co. G, ill with fever, October 1862, **3**: 15
- Reporter, The*, **7**: 30-3
- representation (voting), **4**: 14
- Republican political party, **1**: 92, 99; **5**: 57
- Revival meetings, **3**: 5
- Revolution, American, **1**: 5-20; **4**: 154-6; **5**: 5-20, 23, 26, 101; **6**: 33; **7**: 3, 27-47; **10**: 2, 5-6, 9-10, 13, 24-5, 50
- REYNOLDS
 Clementine, m. Rev. Samuel Rufus Smith, **6**: 96
 Ruth Anna (1895-1983), m. Richard McDonald, **7**: 92
- Reynolds, covered bridge, **1**: 27
- Reynolds Architects, Inc., Blacksburg, **7**: 123
- REX, Evelyn, notated ballad, **9**: 30
- Rhenish society, see Rhineland
- Rhetz regiment, German, **5**: 10
- rheumatism, **3**: 56, 65, 66
- Rhineland, society of **3**: 84-85
- RHYLAND, Rev., **7**: 128
- RIBBLE
 Christopher, Dr., served with Washington, **6**: 100
 Dr., county representative, **7**: 117
 Henry Dewey, Dr., lived at Sandy Mound, Blacksburg, **6**: 100
- ricasso, part of base of a knife blade, **10**: 41
- rice, **4**: 11, 154
- Rich
 Land, VA, **5**: 67
 Valley, VA, **4**: 126, 129, 136
 Valley on Holstein, salt works, **1**: 7
- RICHARDSON
 George, delegate, Hanover County, **4**: 26

INDEX TO VOLUMES I THROUGH X

RICHARDSON, *continued*

- Harry, historian, **10**: 58
 Richelieu River, Quebec, Canada, **5**: 10
 Richmond, VA, **2**: 68; **3**:22, 30; **4**: 5, 17, 24, 28,
 103; **5**: 27, 34, 67, 71, 75, 93; **7**: 30; **8**: 14; **9**:
 10; **10**: 35, 57
 and Allegheny Railroad, **5**: 80, 84, 93-4
 and Danville Railroad, **5**: 71
 College = University of Richmond, **1**: 45-7
 Richmond
 Daily Dispatch, **1**: 93
 Enquirer, **4**: 16
 Standard, **1**: 4
 Richter magnitude, for earthquakes, **2**: 73
 RICKETTS, John Baxter (d. 1980), **7**: 106
 "Riddles Wisely Expounded", **9**: 27, 29, 33, 35
 RIDNER, Judith, architectural historian, **5**: 106
 RIEDESEL, General Frederika Adolph, Baron von,
 5: 9-11, 13, 15-16
 RIFE, Peter, small estate sold for debt, 1774, **2**: 26
 RIGGLE, Nettey Fisher, descendant of Thomas
 Fisher, **3**: 26; **4**: 122
 RILEY, Agnes Graham Sanders, of Lexington, KY,
 7: 29
 Ringold Battery, **3**: 76-7
 RIPLEY, Mr., tobacco planter, **6**: 7
 RIPPY
 Elizabeth, 1782-1851, Margaret Hoge's
 mother, 3rd wife of John Hoge, "Old Mother
 Hoge", **3**: 53, 56-8
 Nancy Rippy, m. Jno Spickard 11-20-1851, **3**: 57
 RITCHIE, A.H., engraver, **7**: 22
 River Jordan, **5**: 32, 38
 Riverside (farm near Blacksburg), **7**: 85, 128
 Riverton, VA, **5**: 77, 79
 Riverview Presbyterian Church, VA, **3**: 80
 RIVES, Mr., of Campbell County, **1**: 75
 Road
 Great Wagon, **2**: 25
 Three Notch'd, **2**: 25
Road from Monticello, The, **1**: 64
 Roanoke, VA (=Big Lick), **3**: 2, 58-9, 61; **4**: 68;
 5: 65, 80, 84-5; **9**: 43; **10**: 33-4, 65
 and Southern Railway Company, **5**: 94
 Canal, **6**: 18, 20
 Chapter, Archaeological Society of Virginia,
 9: 60
 College, **8**: 3, 48; **9**: 4
 County, VA, **3**: 37, 39, 48, 505; 72-3, 80-1, 85,
 88, 92, 95; **9**: 71
 Historical Society, **6**: 27
 Navigation Company, **6**: 18-19
 Machine Works (railroad), **5**: 84
 River, Valley, **3**: 37, 39, 85; **4**: 126, 134, 136; **5**:
 66, 72, 80, 94 ;**6**: 17-20, 23
 Street, Blacksburg, VA, **9**: 18, 19, 45-6, 48-50, 52

Roanoke

- Times*, **8**: 42-3, 47, 50, 52
Weekly Times, **8**: 44
 Roap (Roop, Rope) Street, Blacksburg (= Water,
 Draper), **2**: 11; **9**: 45, 48-9
 ROBERT, Joseph Clark, author of *The Road from
 Monticello*, **1**: 64
 ROBERTS, Captain T. A., opened drugstore,
 Blacksburg, **6**: 121
 ROBERTSON
 George Frank (1858-1944), Christiansburg
 blacksmith, **8**: 6
 James I, Jr., historian, **1**: back cover; **3**: 26; **4**:
 122; **8**: 3, 5-30, 83; **9**: 3, 5-18; **10**: 2-4, 33-7
 Mason G., Dr., author, **7**: 3, 27-47
 Juanita, George's daughter, **8**: 6
 Rev., chaplain of Clark battalion, 1864, **4**: 112
 ROBINSON
 Bill, Hickman freed slave, **4**: 56
 Charles Lewis "Charlie", freed slave, **4**: 56-7, 59
 Elizabeth "Betty", m. John Ingles, **7**: 101
 J. Kyle (d. 1903), **6**: 88, 98; **7**: 77
 Jesse Stuart, freed slave, **4**: 57, 59
 John, estate of, owned salt mines, 1776, **2**: 34
 John Anson (b. 6-4-1858), Hickman freed slave,
 4: 56-8
 Laura Kathleen, m. J. J. Pleasants, Jr., **7**: 79, 108
 Martha, m. John Anson (d. 3-5-1923), **4**: 58
 Nellie, acquaintance of Otey's, **7**: 130
 Virginia Ann, m. Henry Raburn Surface, **6**: 118;
 7: 86
 ROCK, Mary Josephine (1859-1943), m. John
 Wesley Price, **7**: 81
 Rockbridge County, VA, **1**: 10, 70; **3**: 30, 62, 64; **4**:
 17, 20, 24, 37, 45; **5**: 72, 80, 85, 88, 92, 95, 107
 Rockingham County, VA, **4**: 85, 90; **5**: 72, 79, 85,
 89
 Rockwood, Bell family estate, **6**: 94-5, 120,-1, 124-
 125, 127; **7**: 78
 Rocky
 Gap, **3**: 9
 Sink School, Newport, VA, **1**: 22
 Rogersville Junction, TN, **3**: 25
 Roller's School at Fort Defiance, **3**: 69
 ROLLINS
 Amps, lived on Brush Mountain, **7**: 110
 Calvin, related to Amps, **7**: 110
 ROOSEVELT
 Franklin D. (FDR), U.S. president, **5**: 55-6; **8**: 83
 Theodore (Teddy), U.S. president, **5**: 55; **10**: 3,
 6, 15
 ROSE
 George Washington (1864-1962), **4**: 65
 Hallie Grey (1901-76), Hickman descendant,
 4: 61-2
 Mr., delivered letter for Thomas Fisher, **3**: 25

- ROSE, *continued*
 Robert, Rev., tobacco planter, **6**: 7
 Wm H., corporal, wounded July 1864, **4**: 107
 Rose tobacco canoe, **6**: 7-8
 ROSECRANS (Rosecranse), William S., Union general, **8**: 19
 ROSENBAUM, Barbara, m. Jacob Jonas, **4**: 115
 ROSS
 Mary Letitia, papers of, **8**: 84, 87, 107 n96, n97
 William, built warehouse, Roanoke, VA, **6**: 18
 ROSSER, Gen., Confederate general, **4**: 117
 ROUNDS, Alansa, Augusta County, VA, school-teacher, **10**: 79
 ROUSE, David L., book reviewer, **7**: 4, 135-9
 Route 460 Bypass, Blacksburg, VA, **8**: 37
 RUBSAMAN, Jacob, part owner of salt mines, 1782, **2**: 35
 RUCKER
 Anthony, batteau designer, **6**: 8, 9
 Benjamin, batteau designer, **6**: 8
 Rucker batteau, **6**: 8-12
 RUFFIN, Edmund, radical in secession movement, **4**: 78
 RUFFNER, William H., helped establish V.M.A.C. **6**: 133
 Rural
 life, history, **5**: 104-10
 Retreat, VA, **5**: 27
 RUSKIN, John, studied at Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 46
 RUSS, Kurt, archaeologist, **5**: 107
 RUSSELL, William, Gen'l, American Revolution, **7**: 40, 43
 Russell County, VA, **4**: 130; **8**: 12
 Russia, **5**: 6
 RUTHERFORD, Isabelle, led German dance, **7**: 92-3
 Rutland, MA, **5**: 13, 18
 RUTLEDGE
 Edward, Blacksburg trustee, owned 574 acres in Blacksburg, 9 slaves, **2**: 10, 19
 George, Blacksburg trustee, owned 541 acres in Blacksburg, 7 slaves, **2**: 10, 19
 Thomas, owned Blacksburg lots 13, 14, **2**: 20; **9**: 50
 William E., purchased Blacksburg lots, **9**: 50
 RYAN, White, killed at Battle of Cloyd's Mountain, **3**: 78
 RYDER, Lizzie Hickman, died 1909, **4**: 59
 Rye, as farm crop, **3**: 56-7
- S**
- Sabbath, Holy, **4**: 90, 92
 Saint Domingo, "deluded planters of", **1**: 74
 Salary, for ministers, **3**: 54-5, 59-60
 See also Income
- Salem, VA, **3**: 45, 50, 58-9; **4**: 104; **5**: 65, 69-70, 73, 76, 80-1, 85-6, 92, 95; **9**: 14, 27; **10**: 34-5, 68
 Salem Museum & Historical Society, **8**: 3-4, 41; **9**: 4
 Salem
Register, **8**: 40, 45, 48, 51
Sentinel, **8**: 42-4
Times-Register, **8**: 43-4, 49, 51-2
Times Register and Sentinel, **8**: 45
Weekly Register, **8**: 39
 Sallie, see Sarah Elizabeth Fisher
 Salt
 Capital of the Confederacy, **8**: 71
 Pond Mountain, **1**: 19; **6**: 114
 River, KY, **2**: 45, 46
 Sulphur Turnpike, Giles County, **1**: 18
 salt
 -based economy, **9**: 74
 in Virginia, **4**: 40, 126
 licks, works, **1**: 7; **2**: 77-89; **8**: 72; **9**: 55-7, 59, 63, 72, 74, 81-2
 Preston family holdings, **2**: 55, 88
 site map, **2**: 79
 supply, Confederate, **3**: 12, 15, 24
 trading, **8**: 78-80; **9**: 56-7, 74
 Saltville, VA, **2**: 76; **3**: 17, 24, 29, 76; **8**: 4, 10, 17, 70-108; **9**: 4, 55-100; **10**: 2-3, 6, 39, 46
 Battles of, 1864, **2**: 77-89
 "Chisca", **8**: 76, 87-92, 97
 gorgets, **8**: 78-9
 High School site, **9**: 76
 map, **8**: 74
 photograph, **8**: 70
 ponds, southwestern Virginia, **9**: 5, 6, 13
 -style gorgets, **9**: 73, 82
 Valley, **9**: 61-3, 72
Saltville Progress, **9**: 58, 76, 78-9, 83
 Salzburg, Austria, **9**: 74
 Sam, Preston slave, **7**: 63
 Samuel, Hickman slave (b. 2-14-1825), **4**: 45, 63
 San Mateo, FL, **8**: 96
 SANDERS
 Ed, collection of gorgets, **9**: 73
 Frank, Saltville historian, **9**: 58
 Harry W., founder of FFV, FFA, **6**: 132
 Sandusky, battle of, **2**: 45
 Sandy
 Creek Expedition, 1756, **8**: 67-8
 Mound, house on Shadow Lake Rd., Blacksburg, **6**: 100
 River, VA, **1**: 10
Santa Catalina, sailing ship, **8**: 96
 Santa (Saint) Elena (Parris Island), SC, **8**: 84, 86, 88-91
 Sarah, Hickman slave, **4**: 38, 43, 45-, 6, 52, 64
 Saratoga, NY, **5**: 11-12, 14, 17; **10**: 9

SARVER

John W., Nancy's father, **6**: 88, 119
 Nancy, m. James Long, Sr., **6**: 88, 95, 101; **7**: 112

SARVIS, Will, author, **4**: 4, 125-51; **8**: 78

Satan (the Devil), in ballad, **9**: 4, 35

SATTERLEE, John, railroad contractor, **5**: 77

SAUNDERS

George, in 45th regiment, 1864, **4**: 113

John B. (b. 1861), **6**: 79-80

SAVAGE, Lon Kelly, editor, *The Smithfield Review*,

1: 2; **2**: 55; **3**: 3; **4**: 4; **5**: 4; **9**: iii, 3

Savannah River, GA./SC, **4**: 80

projectile points, **9**: 66

SAVILLE

Louisa Katherine "Kate" (1890-1988), m. Sey Price, **7**: 91

Walter H., Kate's father, **7**: 91

SAVINE

family, built house in Blacksburg, **2**: 15

Lydia, bought Blacksburg lot, tavern license, **2**: 11, 14-15

"Sawmill cook" = Mrs. Rill Martin, **9**: 28, 30, 37

SAWYERS, Robert, colonel, almost engaged to

Col. John Floyd's fiance, **2**: 43

SAYERS, Susan Crockett (1825-1883), m. Joseph

Haven Hoge, **7**: 126

scalawags, **4**: 74

scarlet coat, Colonel John Floyd, **10**: 28-9

SCATTERGOOD, J. Henry, FFA treasurer, Chris-

tiansburg Institute, **6**: 52, 63-4

Scattergood Hall Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 63-4

SCHAEFFER, Charles Stewart, began Freedman's

school, 1866, **6**: 40-2

SCHILLER, German poet, **5**: 7

Schools

decline of in Bottom Creek, VA, **3**: 48

first schoolhouse in Blacksburg, **2**: 14

in Newport, VA, **1**: 21-3, 27, 32, 34

in New River area, **3**: 57, 59, 62, 68-9

see also Christiansburg Institute

Scots-Irish Presbyterians, **4**: 49; **10**: 9-10

SCOTT

Elizabeth Blackford (1864-1920), m. William Ballard Preston II, **7**: 70

Fronie (d. October 1890), **6**: 126

Leo, coal mining family, **1**: 57

Louise Talitha "Kouch" "Granny Kouch" (b. 1841), m. S. E. Snider, **7**: 81, 114

Robert E., delegate, Fauquier County, **4**: 24-5

Thomas A., railroad entrepreneur, **5**: 71-2

Scott County, VA, **4**: 135; **9**: 13, 67

Scottsville, VA, **4**: 48; **5**: 34

SEAGLE

Elizabeth, Thomas Fisher's cousin, eloped with Jim Grey, **3**: 22

Henry, Thomas Fisher's cousin, **4**: 91

SEAGLE, *continued*

Judith, Thomas Fisher's cousin, **4**: 86

SEBASTIAN, Benjamin, early Kentucky settler, lawmaker, **2**: 44

Secession, -ist, **1**: 92-3; **2**: 91-3; **4**: 5, 17, 20, 22-3, 27-8, 72, 76, 80; **9**: 7

Second South, **4**: 70-1, 73-5, 78-9

sectionalism, **4**: 10-12, 21-2, 24, 27-8

SEDDON, James, Confederate Secretary of War, **2**: 109

SEDGWICK, Maria L. (1861-1877), m. J.R.K. Bell, **6**: 94

SEGAR, Joseph Eggleston, slaveholding delegate, **4**: 11

segregated schools, **4**: 67

Segregation, Age of, **4**: 74; **10**: 54-5, 60

Seiche effect, of earthquake, **2**: 70

Seismological Society of America, Bulletin of, **2**: 72

separation of the Virginias, **4**: 29

Sequoyan syllabary **4**: 140

SERPELL

Goldsborough, Nelle's father, **7**: 118

Nelle Louise (b. 1878), m. Stockton Heth Tyler, **7**: 118

SERRANO Y SANZ, Manuel, **8**: 84, 92

SESLER

Catherine (b. 1813), m. Edward McDonald, **6**: 97

Zedekiah Jacob, Shawsville farmer, Confederate soldier, **8**: 26

Session of Blacksburg Presbyterian Church, **3**: 74-6

Settlement continuum pattern, **5**: 105

Settlers, **2**: 6, 15, 16, 23-38

SEUME, German writer, **5**: 7

SEUSS, Dr., author of children's books, **4**: 67

Seventh Judicial Circuit Court, VA, **9**: 15

SEVIER, John, Col., American Revolution, **7**: 31, 34-5, 38; **10**: 10

Sevier County, TN, **10**: 13

Seville, Spain, **8**: 84

"Sewanee"-see University of the South

Sewell Mountain (battle), **9**: 10

Shadow Lake Road, Blacksburg, VA, **6**: 100

SHAFFER, Wade, book reviewer **3**: 2-3, 83-6

SHALLENBERGER, Henry, bought land in 1923, **7**: 132

SHANKS

David Carey Jr., Lt. (b. 1861), commandant, V.A.M.C. 1891, **6**: 97

Miss, Sue's relative, **6**: 97

Sue (1849-1925), m. Archer Allen Phlegar, **6**: 97

SHARPLESS, Isaac, president, Haverford College, **6**: 57-8

SHAVER, Daniel Nicholas, first husband of Laura Hamlin, **6**: 80

Shawnee (Shawanees) Indians, **2**: 7; **4**: 140; **7**: 5, 7, 12, 17; **8**: 55-6, 59-61, 65-7, 69

- Shawsville, VA, **3**: 39, 45, 47; **8**: 5
- SHEAF, George W., witness in Luster-Hickman trial, **3**: 75
- SHEALOR
 David Daniel (1857-1925), Guy's father, **7**: 94
 Guy French (1891-1930), **7**: 94, 97
- SHEFFEY
 Daniel, from Holland late 1700s, **9**: 6
 Henry, Daniel's brother, **9**: 6
 Hugh, judge **5**: 87
 James White (1), James (2)'s uncle, **9**: 6, 8
 James White (2), Pres's father, **9**: 6-7
 John Preston "Pres", Confederate captain, **9**: 3, 5-18
- SHELBY
 Charmion, translator, **8**: 83
 Evan, general, m. Robert Davis's daughter, **1**: 14; **2**: 42
 Isaac, governor of Kentucky, Evan's son, **1**: 14; **7**: 27-44; **10**: 8-10, 15
 Moses, Capt., at King's Mountain, **7**: 38
 Shelby - Campbell controversy, **7**: 27-44; **10**: 7-15
 Shelby County, Kentucky, **2**: 46, 47
 SHELL, **6**: 105, note 43; **7**: 78
 Frances "Fanny", m. Henry Linkous Jr., **6**: 84-5
 Hiram, Virginia's father, **6**: 98, 118
 Louemma, Hiram's wife, **6**: 118
 Mary Catherine "Molly" (1864-1956), m. Ballard Staples Price, **6**: 98
 Virginia Ellen (1861-1949), Hiram's daughter, m. Tom Cromer, **6**: 118; **7**: 86
- Shell plantation, **6**: 105
- shell
 gorgets, **9**: 72-3, 75-6, 80
 necklaces, **9**: 76
 ornaments, **9**: 77
- Shell Gorgets*, **9**: 72
- shellfish, in southwestern VA, **4**: 130
- SHELOR
 Carrie, m. John Floyd Price, **7**: 105
 G.W., Commonwealth Attorney **2**: 99
 William Banks, Confederate colonel, **2**: 95
- SHELTER, Flem, **3**: 11
- SHELTON
 Fleming, wounded May 1864, **4**: 102
 G.W., Floyd County Confederate loyalist, **2**: 93
 Jas., wounded in 1862, **3**: 11
 Samuel, Raney's neighbor, **8**: 9
- Shenandoah, VA (originally named Milnes), **5**: 72
 Construction Company, **5**: 77-80
 County, VA, **4**: 86, 88, 101, 107, 113
 Iron Works, **5**: 77, 85
 River, Valley, **3**: 12, 84-6; **4**: 7, 21, 28, 83, 100-101, 116-17, 126; **5**: 34, 66, 102, 105-9; **9**: 61, 68; **10**: 33
 theatre of war, **9**: 7, 14
- Shenandoah, VA, *continued*
 Valley Railroad (SVRR), **5**: 65-85
- SHEPHERD, see also Sheppard
 Addison, **6**: 118
 Charlotte Virginia, m. Ote Olinger, **7**: 125
 coal-mining family, **1**: 57-8
 James Ballard "Bal", **6**: 122-3, 132-3
 Lee A., coal miner, **1**: 57
 Phillip Christian Jr., Linc's father, **7**: 93
 Riley Harrison, **6**: 118-20
 Taylor Lincoln "Linc" (1872-1925), Phillip's son, **7**: 93
- Shepherdstown, WV, **5**: 72-3, 77, 79, 84
 Road, Leestown, VA, **4**: 109
- SHEPPARD, see also Shepherd family, **7**: 98
 Link, see Taylor Lincoln Shepherd
 Zachariah "Zach", **7**: 81
- SHERIDAN, Philip, Yankee general "fast flying horsemen", **4**: 101
- SHERMAN, Oscar, lives in Wake Forest, VA, **7**: 129
- SHIFLET family, **5**: 18
 Elizabeth, m. Henry Linkous, **5**: 18, 20
 Shiloh Lutheran Church, Long Shop, VA, **7**: 119
- Shinto, Japanese animistic culture, **4**: 140
- SHOCKLEY, James, church historian, **10**: 73
- SHONK, Elizabeth, m. Peter Keister, **6**: 103
- SHORTER, Belle, visited Oteys, **7**: 115
- Shot Tower, built by Thomas Jackson on New River, **2**: 81
- SHOWALTER
 C. Ronk, David's wife, m. 1862, **10**: 35
 David, Henry (2)'s brother, **10**: 35
 Dr., **6**: 58
 Eli, William's son, **10**: 35
 Henry (1), early settler, **10**: 33
 Henry (2) (b. 1826), Nicholas's son, **10**: 33-5
 Isaac, **10**: 35
 James, **10**: 35
 Joseph, Nicholas's son, **10**: 35
 Magdalena, Henry (1)'s wife, **10**: 33
 Mary S., William's wife, **10**: 35
 Nicholas, Henry (1)'s son, **10**: 33-4
 Samuel (b. 1821), Nicholas's son, **10**: 33-5
 William, **10**: 35
- SHUFFLEBAYER, Mandola, m. John McDonald, 1866, **6**: 97
- SHULER, J.A.H., Baptist minister, recorded earthquakes, Giles County, VA, **2**: 71
- SHUTT, **6**: 105, note 43; **7**: 78
 "Bittle"-see Eugene Bittle Shutt
 Elphronia Jane, Billy's wife, **6**: 99
 Eugene Bittle (1873-1936), **6**: 99
 William "Billy", Eugene's father, **6**: 99
- Siberia, land bridge to Alaska, **4**: 126; **9**: 56

- SIBOLD, Mrs. Mila, State Mother of the Year,
Newport, VA, 1: 30
- SIFFORD, Harmon, posted bond for John Black,
1807, 2: 9, 11, 19, 20; 9: 48, 50
- SIGEL, Franz, Union general, 2: 85
- SILVERA, Francisco de, Spanish explorer, 8: 88, 97
- SILVESTRE, Gonzalo, 8: 83
- SIMMERMAN, John, wounded September 1862,
3: 11
- SIMMONS
Susan Schramm, historian of Augusta County,
3: 85
Susanne, historian, 5: 107
- SIMPSON
Craig M., historian, 4: 15
Darlene Brown, author, 3: 2, 5-26; 4: 3, 83-124
Samuel, license for ordinary, 2: 24
Simpsons district, Floyd County, VA, 2: 97, 103,
105
Singing, by slaves, meaning of, 5: 30-2
Sinking
Creek, WV, 4: 40
district, Giles County, VA, 1: 7, 17-18, 20, 25, 27, 29
Mountain, 2: 8
Spring Cemetery, Abingdon, VA, 7: 63
Siouan peoples, linguistic group 3: 38; 4: 136, 137
- SISSON
David, led Floyd County gang to fight Confed-
erate patrols, 2: 95
gang, ambush of Confederate patrol 2: 100
James, led Floyd County gang to fight Confed-
erate patrols, 2: 95
Sebert, archaeologist, 4: 132
Sisson's Kingdom, Floyd County, VA+, 2: 100
Sixteen Squares, Blacksburg, VA, 9: 4, 44-5, 47, 49
skeletal remains (Native-American), 9: 76
skin (of animals) trade 2: 29-31
skull collecting, 9: 80
slash-and-burn horticulture, 4: 133, 139
Slate Springs, VA, 4: 90-1
- SLAUGHTER, Mrs., visited Oteys, 7: 115
- slavery, slaves, 1: 63-100; 2: 6, 10, 15-16, 19; 3: 57,
62; 4: 2, 5, 7, 9-12, 15-16, 21, 26-7, 33, 37-54,
69-70, 76; 5: 23-45, 107; 9: 101-2; 10: 51-4,
56, 58-61, 64-5, 67-8, 78-9
as property, 4: 13, 26-7, 71
as tax shelter, 4: 15
assemblies, 10: 53
births, 4: 54
Black Codes, 10: 53
graveyard 4: 59
holders 4: 13, 26-7, 153-6
in Bottom Creek, VA, 3: 38-9
in Floyd County, VA, 2: 91-2, 102
in frontier society, 3: 83-6
-labor economy 4: 15; 10: 60
slavery, slaves, *continued*
owner(s), 4: 69-70
societies 4: 153-6
tax on, 4: 18, 21-3, 28, 72
trade, 4: 26-7
smallpox, 3: 22; 9: 14
- SMITH
"Brother", Raney friend, 8: 23
C. Alphonso, pres., VA Folklore Society 9: 31
Earl G., home on Glade Rd., Blacksburg 6: 89
Earl Hobson, author of *The Long Way Home*,
7: 18; 8: 57
Edmund Kirby, Union leader in KY, 1862, 6: 136
Elizabeth (1762-1818), Col. Wm Preston's
niece, m. a Blair, 7: 30
F. J., professor, poet, 8: 52
Francis (1), captain, m. William Preston's sister
Anne, 1: 10-11
Francis (2), a carpenter, Susanna's father, 1: 10
Francis (3), Susanna's brother, 2: 46
Francis H., letters from John Thomas Lewis
Preston, 2: 61
Granville (d. before 1822), 8: 33
Jane, niece of Col. William Preston, m. George
Madison, 1: 15
Laura Katz, author 2: 2, 53-64; 3: 2, 29-36
Melvin, of Newport, VA, dirt-track star, 1: 33
Miss, from FL, at Mountain Lake, VA, 6: 114
Nannie L. (1865-1953), m. John Taylor Kipps,
6: 96
Rufus, see Samuel Rufus
Samuel Rufus, Rev, 6: 96
S.C. "Sam", Thomas Fisher's friend, 3: 20
Sarah Louvenia "Mrs. Henderson" (1856-
1890), m. Noah Henderson Price, 6: 119
Susanna, Francis's daughter, m. Col. William
Preston, 1: 10, 15; 2: 8, 41, 53, 62; 3: 30; 5:
1; 7: 1, 5, 10, 24, 28, 53, 57-8, 60, 68; 8: 1;
9: 3; 10: 14
William, Confederate governor of VA, 2: 99,
106, 108-9
William T., Captain, invited Otey, 6: 127
- Smith's
Creek region, VA, 3: 84
Hotel, Newport, VA, 1: 25, 26
- Smithfield
Board, 7: 3, 4
Draper's Meadow Massacre, 1: 8
Manor House, Plantation, 1: 1-2, 7, 11-12, 16,
63, 89, 91; 2: 1, 8, 12-13, 16, 43, 46, 53; 3: 1,
29, 35; 4: 1-2; 5: 1-2, 101; 6: 1-5, 30, 71-3,
85-6, 122-3; 7: 1, 3, 10, 16, 23-5, 27-8, 49; 8:
1, 3, 31-38, 73; 9: 1, 59; 10: 1, 14, 23, 29, 42
Street, in Blacksburg (= Jackson), 2: 11; 9: 46-7,
49-52

- Smithfield-Preston Foundation Collection, **3**: 2, 29, 35
- Smithsonian Institution, **9**: 57-8, 61, 63, 75
 Museum of Natural History, **9**: 58
- Smokehouse, on farm, **3**: 57
- SMYTH
- Alexander, namesake for Smyth County, **3**: 86; **9**: 6
- Ellison, author of *A History of the Blacksburg Presbyterian Church*, **3**: 74-5; **7**: 56
- Parrot, purchased Blacksburg lot, 1807, **2**: 11
- Smyth
- County Chilhowie High School site, **9**: 71
- County, VA, **2**: 78, 89; **3**: 29; **4**: 136; **8**: 73; **9**: 3, 4, 7, 8, 10, 15-16, 55-7, 62, 69, 70-4, 79, 82; **10**: 10, 39, 46
- Dragoons (8th Va Cavalry), **9**: 7, 11
- snake, snake bite, **4**: 92
- SNAVELYS, friends of Fishers, **4**: 115
- SNIDER, see also Snyder
- Berdie Mae (1885-1968), m. John Adam Fisher, **7**: 114, 127
- Bertha Virginia, George D.'s daughter, m. Richard Lee Price, **7**: 127
- Della, coal miner's daughter **1**: 60
- Ester Marie, m. Stanley Richard Snider, **7**: 127
- George D. (b. 1882), Samuel Enos's son, **7**: 114, 127
- Harvey Jackson "Harve", **7**: 81-2, 84, 87, 89-90, 96-7, 102-4, 107, 114, 117, 120-2, 125-9, 131-2
- Ira Hubbard "Hub", Harve's brother, **7**: 81-2, 97, 107, 114, 125, 127
- John William, see Snyder
- Kelly Kent, Robert's son, **7**: 127
- Louisa Ann, m. Jonas Henry Price, **6**: 116; **7**: 125
- Margaret C., m. Addison Shepherd, **6**: 118
- Mary Catherine (1868-1917), m. Albert Tillman Overstreet, **6**: 86
- Mary Susannah, m. Adam Radford Price, Sr., **6**: 126
- Nellie, Robert's daughter, **7**: 127
- Ressie, Harve's wife, see Price
- Robert James, Harve's brother, **7**: 114, 127
- Samuel Enos (b. 1841) **7**: 81, 114, 127
- Sarah Elizabeth (1870-1953), m. Jim Saddler Price, **7**: 82
- Sarah Margaret, m. Andy Surface, **6**: 86; **7**: 81
- Stanley Richard, George D.'s son, **7**: 127
- William Patterson "Pat", Mary Catherine's father, **6**: 86, 126; **7**: 82
- SNIDOW
- Florence Eliza (1872-1971), m. John Thompson Sayers Hoge, **7**: 126
- John Chapman, Florence's father, **7**: 126
- Snigersons Ford, near Winchester, VA, **4**: 107
- Snuffy's General Store, Princes Fork, VA, **7**: 87
- SNYDER, see also Snider
- John William (Snider), Harve Snider's brother, **7**: 114, 122
- Minnie, helped Julia Otey pluck chickens, **7**: 133
- William Ernest "Will" "Willie" (1897-1966), John William's son, **7**: 122
- soapstone bowls, **9**: 65-6
- social hierarchy, Native American, **4**: 135
- Society of Surveyors, 18th century, **5**: 102
- SOLECKI, Ralph, archaeologist, **9**: 60
- Solitude, Blacksburg house built by Robert Taylor Preston **1**: 7, 16; **2**: 12-13, 16; **7**: 24; **8**: 32
- SOMERVILLE, Josephine John Anna (1851-1915), m. James Smith Battle, **7**: 113
- SONGER, Mr. Bill, sold calves to Otey, **6**: 128-9
- Sophia, Hickman slave (d. 1847), **4**: 37-45, 47-8, 54-5
- Sophsonian Literacy Society, V.A.M.C., **6**: 108
- SORRELLS, Nancy, historian, **5**: 107
- South: The First, Old, Second, Slave, Third, Upper, **4**: 67-76, 78-9, 81; **10**: 6-7, 9, 42, 45, 50, 52-3, 56-60, 66-8, 71, 77, 79
- South
- Carolina, **1**: 96-7; **4**: 20, 27, 69, 76, 78, 132, 154; **10**: 9, 57
- Gate Drive, Blacksburg, VA, **8**: 36
- Holston River, **8**: 91
- River, VA, **5**: 66
- Southampton County, VA, **1**: 64; **4**: 71; **8**: 15; **10**: 52
- Southern
- Appalachians, **4**: 67; **9**: 64
- Native American cultures of, **4**: 127, 139-42
- Campaign, American Revolution, **10**: 8-9
- Claims Commission, **2**: 92, 95-96
- Cult phenomenon, 1100s, **4**: 128, 136-7
- Railway, **5**: 95
- Rights faction, Virginia General Assembly, 1860, **4**: 17
- Southern Illustrated* (newspaper), **3**: 22
- southerners defined, **4**: 69
- Southside Railroad, **5**: 69-70
- Southwest Virginia Enterprise*, Wytheville, VA newspaper, **3**: 26
- SOWERS, John H., Floyd County Unionist, "Hero", **2**: 104
- SPACE, Ralph, relic collector, NJ, **9**: 58, 78
- Space Farms tourist attraction, NJ, **9**: 58
- SPANGLER, Pete, Thomas Fisher's uncle, **4**: 89
- Spangler's Mill, Floyd County, **2**: 103
- Spanish, **10**: 39, 46
- artifacts, **8**: 80; **10**: 42, 46
- documents, **9**: 55
- entrada, **9**: 70
- Jesuit Martyrs of Virginia, **8**: 97
- Spartansburg, SC, felt earthquake, **2**: 69
- spear throwers (atlatls) **9**: 64

- SPECHT, Johann Friedrich, German colonel
5: 8, 10, 12
- SPENCER
John, Dr., veterinary professor, V.P.I., 7: 83-4,
102, 110, 134
"Mrs. Dr.", John's wife, 7: 118
- SPILLER
Josephine "Josie", m. John White Sheffey (2)
9: 6, 8-15
William H., Josie's father, 9: 8
- Spradlin orchard, near Cambria, VA, 1: 57
- SPICKARD, Jno., of Blacksburg, m. Nancy Rippy
Hoge, 3: 57
- SPOTTS, Courtland, 6: 95
- SPRAKER
Lenora Louisa, m. Thomas Fisher (2nd), 4: 117-
119, 121
Reverend Levi, of Newport, VA, 1: 26-7
- Spring Hill Farm, Augusta County, first home of
John and Elizabeth Preston, 1: 5
- Springdale, McGavock home place 6: 121
- Springfield, MA, 5: 13
- Spruce
Pine, NC, 10: 11
Run community, VA, 1: 18, 29
- SPRYE, Isabella M., m. Judge Terrell of London,
6: 105
- SPYKER, B. F., German stonecutter, 1820s, 7: 53
- ST. LEGER, Barry, British Lt colonel, 5: 11
- St.
Albans projectile points, 9: 64
Augustine, FL, 8: 86, 90
George's Methodist Episcopal Church, Phila-
delphia, PA, 10: 55
John AME Chapel, Church, Norfolk, VA, 10: 57
Lawrence River, Canada, 5: 9, 11
Louis University, 2: 73
Mark's Lutheran Church, Prices Fork, 7: 119
Martin's Church, Lüderode, Germany, 5: 5-6
Michael's Lutheran Church, Blacksburg, 5: 20;
7: 118
Paul AME Church, Blacksburg, 10: 62, 70-1, 73
Peter's Lutheran Church, Blacksburg, 7: 121
Vites' (Vitus') dance = chorea, 3: 73-4
- Stadt, Germany, 5: 8
- STAMPP, Kenneth M., 4: 76
- Stanardsville, VA, 5: 72
- STANGER
Elizabeth, purchased Blacksburg lot 31, 1830,
2: 20
Hannah, Jacob's wife, 2: 11
Jacob, owned Blacksburg lot 10, 2: 11, 19
Mary Henrietta "Maw Hughey" (1844-1928),
m. Hughey Price, 6: 99; 7: 82, 91, 118-19
N. R., purchased Smithfield lot, 8: 36
- Stanwix, Fort, NY, 5: 11
- STANYARD, William E., archaeologist, 9: 60
- STAPLES
Abram Penn, Virginia attorney general, 7: 130
Waller, received Smithfield lot, 8: 35
"Staples"-see Ballard Staples Price
- Stated Supply (Presbyterian pastor), 3: 54, 74
- states' rights, 4: 80
- Staunton, VA, 2: 8, 25; 3: 84; 4: 83, 85-6, 88-90,
100-5, 117; 5: 15, 31, 34, 65, 67, 76, 85-6, 88,
92; 9: 6
River, 6: 17-20, 23
- steatite bowls 9: 65-6
- STEELE, Roberta Ingles, descendant of Mary
Ingles, 7: 20
- STEPHENS, Jim, 4: 105
- STEPHENSON
John, historian, 7: 138
Robert E., copy editor, *The Smithfield Review*,
5: 4
- STERNES, Dr., Otey travel companion, 6: 93
- STEVENS
Alberta, Mrs., Salem businesswoman, 8: 49
Bruce, received Raney letters, 8: 6
J. Sanderson, archaeologist, 9: 66
Mary Joyce, Bruce' wife, 8: 6
Susan, Bruce's daughter, m. William Huckle,
8: 6
- STEWART
J. Adger, 7: 62
Dorothy, Salem actress, 9: 41
Robert Armistead, Dr., attended Otey's wedding,
1909, 7: 115
Sam, 4: 60
William Henry, Col. (d. 1912), Robert's father,
7: 115
- STICKLEY, Rev., Lutheran minister & school-
master, Newport, VA, 1: 21
- STIGLEMAN, Andrew F., Floyd County anti-
secessionist, aided deserters, 2: 92, 98, 103, 107
- STOCKARD
Charles Rupert, Dr. (1879-1939), Rose's
brother, 7: 112, 121-2
May, Rose's sister, m. Francis Daniel Wilson,
7: 112
Richard Rupert (1849-1934), 7: 112, 121
Rosilie Otey "Rose" (1889-1978), m. Thomas
Barksdale Hutcheson Sr., 7: 112
- stone
box type graves, 9: 75, 82
gorgets from east Tennessee, 9: 68
tools, milling equipment, 4: 129
- STONEMAN
Ernest "Pop", country music pioneer, 7: 139
George, Union general, destroyed lead mines
and salt works, 2: 76, 87-8, 110
Stonewall Brigade, 4th Virginia, 3: 35

- STOOPER, Rev. T.W., **6**: 133
 Stophles Run, mentioned by Thomas Fisher, **4**: 94
Story of American Methodism, The, **10**: 54
 Strasburg, VA (aka Pot Town), **4**: 88, 107; **5**: 67,86; **9**: 19
 & Harrisonburg Railroad, **5**: 86, 88, 95
 STROTHER, David Hunter, writer, **6**: 14
 Stroubles Creek, Blacksburg, VA, **1**: 7,11, 54; **2**: 5-6; **9**: 20
 STUART
 Alexander H.H., Unionist, railroad organizer, **1**: 95; **5**: 87
 C.C., Unionist delegate, **4**: 20-2
 Flora Cooke (1836-1923), m. J.E.B. Stuart, **3**: 52
 J.E.B., Confederate cavalry commander **2**: 84; **3**: 52
 John (1), colonel, 1774 campaign, **1**: 12
 John (2), Rebel captain at Kings Mountain, **6**: 31
 William, J.E.B.'s brother, operated salt works, **2**: 84
 Stuart, Buchanan and Co., operated salt works, **2**: 84
 STUBBS, June, author, **1**: 3-16; **2**: 39-52
 STURGIS, Col. John Floyd's brother-in-law, **2**: 40, 44, 49
 subsistence hunting, **4**: 138
 Suffolk, VA, felt earthquake, **2**: 68
 suffrage, **4**: 14-15
 SULLIVAN, Ken, WV Humanities Council, **1**: back cover
 Sullivan County, TN, **10**: 9
 SUMMERS
 George W., Kanawha delegate, **4**: 25
 Lewis Preston, historian, **9**: 70
 Summersville, WV, **4**: 41
 Sumter, Fort, **4**: 5, 27, 72
 Sun Rise, Bath County, VA, **3**: 53, 64; **4**: 58
 sunflower culture, **9**: 67
 Sunnyside, VA, **1**: 56
 Supreme Court of Virginia, **6**: 131
 SURFACE, SURFICE
 Andrew J. "Andy", Mary Ann's father, **6**: 86
 George, early Blacksburg settler, **2**: 6, 11, 14-15
 Henry "Harry" Raburn, Vergie's father, **6**: 118
 John (1), purchased Blacksburg lots 33-36, 1821, **2**: 20
 John (2), Confederate soldier, **8**: 22
 Kathryn, Malissia's niece, **5**: 61
 Lorena Virginia "Vergie" (1866-1932), m. Riley Harrison Shepherd, **6**: 118, 123
 Lucy, Malissia's sister, **5**: 61
 Malissia, schoolteacher, **5**: 46-63; **7**: 94
 Mary Ann (1847-1928), m. Ras Price, **6**: 86
 Mary Anna "Polly" (1796-1868), m. Henry Price, **6**: 99
 SURFACE, SURFICE, *continued*
 Nannie Lou (1873-1949), m. Jim Tucker Long, **7**: 85-6
 Polly, m. Henry D. Price, **7**: 132
 Sarah Ann, m. John William Morris, **6**: 99
 Surry County, NC, **10**: 10
 Survey-ing, -ors, **5**: 101-3
 Surveyor General, 18th c, **5**: 101
Surveyors and Statesmen, Land Measuring in Colonial Virginia, **5**: 101-3
 Suspension, Acts of (Presbyterian), **3**: 76
 Sussex County, VA, **4**: 14
 SUTHERLIN, William T., helped start V.A.M.C. **6**: 133
 SUTHERS, Naomi Kincer, descendant of Thomas Fisher, **4**: 122
 SUTTON, Robert P., historian, **4**: 10
 SVRR, see Shenandoah Valley Railroad
 Swannanoa (pottery), **4**: 132
 SWANTON, John R., official report of DeSoto expedition, **8**: 72-3, 82-3
 "Sweeney", Otey worker, **6**: 101
 Sweet Briar Institute (=Sweet Briar College), **1**: 45-6
 SWENTOR, Meredith L., historian, **6**: 135-8
 SWITZER, Glenn, Salem newsboy, **8**: 42, 45
 Sycamore Shoals, TN, **7**: 33; **8**: 91; **10**: 10-11
- T**
- TAIBER, Jacob, purchased Blacksburg lot 19, 1844, **2**: 20
 Taiwan, site of Mandarin Training Center, **4**: 4
 TALBOT, Captain, Andrew Lewis died at his home, **6**: 35
 "Tales that Dead Men Tell", **9**: 58
 TALLANT
 Callie Hoge, Otey dined with her, **7**: 127
 Henry K., **6**: 90
 Mrs., hosted a musicale, **7**: 108
 TALMADGE, Dr., published sermons, **6**: 111
 Tampa, FL, **8**: 81
 TAPP, Hamilton, historian, **10**: 23-4, 27-30
 tariff
 policy(ies) **4**: 23-4, 26
 on tobacco, **4**: 24
 TARLETON, Banastre, British major, **5**: 17; **7**: 36-37; **10**: 25-6
 TATE
 Leland Burdine, historian, **10**: 73
 Regt. Capt., Co. B, killed May 1864, **4**: 102
 William Bird, m. Virginia Collier Hart 1903, **6**: 129
 Tavern (= ordinary), **2**: 14-15, 24
 tax, taxation, **4**: 9-10, 13, 18, 21-3, 26, 32-3
 ad valorem, **4**: 15
 poll, **4**: 72
 slave, **4**: 72

TAYLOR

- Adam P. "Pent", Civil War veteran, Newport, VA, 1: 31
- Ann Barraud "Nancy" "Nannie", m. James Patton Preston, 1801, 3: 30; 7: 53, 56-60, 68
- Charles L., editor, 1: 2; 2: 3; 3: 3; 4: 4; 5: 4; 6: 5; 7: 4; 8: 4; 9: 4; 10: 4
- Elizabeth Campbell, m. Dr. James Blair Radford, 6: 124
- Franklin Minor, played football for V.P.I., 7: 110
- Harry, of Newport, VA, 1: 30
- John, major, m. niece of Col. Buchanan, 1: 12
- Lewis, visited by Otey in Princeton, WV, 7: 120
- Lucy (Mrs. Henry), Franklin's mother, 7: 110
- Martha E. Hickman, Stuart's wife, 4: 43-4, 63-4
- Mary Jane Smith (1826-1903), m. James Edgar Eskridge, 6: 105
- Robert, of Norfolk (daughter m. James Patton Preston), 1: 16
- Stuart, William Hickman's son-in-law, 4: 43, 45-6
- Susan, Sarah Preston McDowell's daughter, 1: 15
- William, 1821-1902, Methodist missionary, bishop in Africa, 3: 60, 68-70; 4: 46
- William, of Brownsburg, VA, slave trader 5: 26
- Zachary, U.S. President, elected 1848, 1: 89
- Tazewell County, VA, 3: 6; 4: 132, 134; 8: 9-10; 9: 13
- Temblor, see Earthquake
- TEMPLE, Henry Downing, 7: 74: note 50, 92, 104
- Tennessee, 3: 24-5, 86; 4: 68-9, 78, 80, 83, 127, 129, 135; 5: 23; 8: 18; 9: 60, 79; 10: 9, 14, 39 & Virginia Railroad, 3: 56; 9: 13
- Archaeological Society, 9: 58
- East (war theatre), 4: 70, 73, 78; 9: 7
- River, Valley, 4: 7, 126-7, 129, 134-5; 5: 25; 9: 60
- Third Mounted Infantry, 4: 78
- see also Virginia & Tennessee Railroad
- Tennessee Archaeologist*, 9: 58
- Tenth Baptist Church of Philadelphia, 6: 42-43
- TERRELL, TERRILL
- Dr. George, in U.S. Navy, 1830, 7: 61, 70
- Emily, 7: 61, 70
- Judge, of London, Rosamond's father, 6: 105
- Rosamond G. (b. 1869), m. Edgar Eskridge 6: 105
- TERRY, Gail, historian, 3: 86; 4: 155-6
- TESSER, Carmen Chaves, historian, 8: 77
- Texas, state of, 1: 83; 3: 60; 4: 74; 5: 23
- A&M College, University, 3: 3; 6: 126
- Third
- South, 4: 70-2, 74-5, 78
- Tennessee Mounted Infantry, 4: 78
- THOM, James Alexander, novelist, *Follow the River* 7: 18-19; 8: 57

THOMAS

- Ellen May "Nellie" (1869-1959), John's sister, m. J. Kyle Robinson, 6: 88, 90, 98, 109
- Giles D. (1832-1908), William (3)'s son, secy/treas. V.A.M.C., 3: 75; 6: 82, 121
- Gill, m. in October 1890, 6: 127-8
- Jake, Thomas Fisher's friend, 3: 12, 16, 20, 22-3
- John (b. 1873), 6: 109-10
- John Montgomery, John's father, 6: 88, 103, 109, 127
- Julia, William (3)'s daughter, m. Dr. William Buchanan Conway, 6: 121
- Minnie Montgomery, John's sister, 6: 89-90, 98, 110, 115, 119, 129
- Mrs., visited with Otey, 6: 110
- "Nellie"-see Ellen May Thomas
- White, William Jr.'s son, 6: 82
- William (1), purchased Blacksburg lots 61-64, 1822, 2: 21; 9: 51
- William (2), colonel, m. Rachel Montgomery Hoge 3: 61, 81 n5; 6: 102
- William (3), m. Lucretia Howe, 6: 82, 121
- William Jr., 6: 82
- THOMPSON (Thomson)
- Hugh S., letters to John Smith Preston, 2: 59
- Waddy, papers of 2: 63
- William H., Sergt., killed May 1864, 4: 102, 113
- THORP, Daniel, historian, 2: 24
- Three
- Notch'd Road (east to Richmond), 2 25
- Rivers, Quebec, Canada, 5: 9
- Three Mile Field* (play) 9: 27, 40-1
- Thunderbird site, 4: 127
- THWEAT, Hiram, in charge of Christiansburg Institute, 6: 48
- Ticonderoga, Fort, NY, 5: 10
- Tidewater (Virginia), 4: 7, 70, 80; 5: 26-7; 10: 42, 54
- Tinker Creek, VA, 5: 80; 6: 18, 28
- TINSLEY, Thomas 8: 6
- Tippecanoe (Tippacanoe), Battle of 2: 49
- tobacco, 2: 35; 3: 39, 42, 43; 4: 9, 24, 154; 9: 67, 70
- TODD, Col. Robert, helped organize KY legal system, 2: 44
- TOLAND, John, Union colonel, 2: 76, 85
- TOLBERT, Rebecca, m. William Henry Long, 6: 88, 99; 7: 85
- Toleration, in frontier culture, 3: 83
- "Tom"-see William Thomas Cromer
- Tom's (Thom's) Street, Blacksburg, 46-50, 52
- tombaroli, 9: 56-8, 72, 82
- Tombigbee River, AL/MS, 5: 25
- TOMPKINS
- E.P., Dr., historian of Valley Railroad, 5: 95
- J.F., slave trader, 5: 26
- James Luke, Jacksonville lawyer, Floyd County Confederate loyalist, 2: 93

- TOMPKINS, *continued*
 Mr., Otey's friend, **6**: 110
 Toms Creek, near Blacksburg, VA, **5**: 4, 47-63
 tool-making, etc., **4**: 129
 Tory, -ies, see also Loyalists, **10**: 5, 8-9
 totemism, **4**: 138
 Totera (Totero, Tutelo) Indians, **3**: 38, 39
 Tom's (Thom's) Street, Blacksburg, **9**: 46-50, 52
 TOTTEN
 Helen, reporter, **9**: 78
 Tom, reporter, **9**: 58
 Tower of London, **10**: 25, 27
 Town Spring, Blacksburg, VA, **9**: 48, 52
 trade, **4**: 11, 25
 among Indians, **4**: 131, 136-7
Traditional Ballads of Virginia, **9**: 31
 trans-Allegheny counties, **4**: 14
Trans-Allegheny Pioneers, **7**: 16-18; **8**: 56-7, 63
 Transportation on the frontier, **2**: 28
 See also Railroad
 Transylvania University, KY, **4**: 157
 Travel, traveling, in the back country, **3**: 57, 59,
 61-2, 64, 67, 69, 71-4
 "riding the cars", **3**: 25, 59
 Treasuryright, standard unit for land grant,
 1700s, **05**: 101
 Treaty of Guadalupe Hidalgo, 1848, **1**: 76
 Tredegar Iron Works, Richmond, **2**: 77
 TRENT
 Alexander, Blacksburg merchant, **2**: 25
 Peterfield, Blacksburg merchant, **2**: 25
 TRIGG
 Abram, elected to Congress after Revolution,
 3: 86
 Col. Daniel, Col. William Preston's friend, **2**: 42
 Colonel, Confederate, **2**: 108
 Daniel, 1843-1909, of Abingdon, VA, **2**: 59
 Robert Craig, Confederate colonel, **8**: 8, 20
 Trigg site, Radford, VA, **9**: 71
 Trigg's Brigade, Confederate, **8**: 20
 Trinity Episcopal Church, Portsmouth, VA, **7**: 115
 Trois Rivières, Quebec, Canada, **5**: 9
 TROLLINGER
 Henry C., **7**: 102
 William Hoge (b. 1871), Henry's son, **7**: 102, 125
 TROUT, Dr. W. E. III, authority on James River
 batteaux, **6**: 18-20
 TROUTMAN, Phillip D., **5**: 3-4, 23-45
 Troutville, VA, **5**: 83; **10**: 34
 Truck mines, New River Valley, **1**: 54
 Trustees of Blacksburg, **2**: 10, 14
 Tuberculosis (consumption), **3**: 66
 TUCK, William M., Governor of VA, **7**: 130
 TUCKER, Rt. Rev. Beverley D. "Bishop", Episcopal
 bishop, **7**: 90
 Tuckwiller, Robert, artist, of Newport, VA, **1**: 33
 Tug Fork of the Sandy River, **1**: 10
 "Turkey John"-see James Preston Price
 TURNER
 Amy Bushnell, historian, **8**: 77
 C.A., Jr., church historian, **10**: 73
 Fredrick Jackson, "Frontier Thesis", **2**: 2 3-38
 Nat, slave rebellion, : 64; **4**: 71, 77; **10**: 52, 57,
 60, 62
 Randolph E. III "Randy", archaeologist, **9**: 62
 William H., historian, **4**: 70
 Turnips, as farm crop, **3**: 67
 turnpikes, **4**: 15
 Tuskegee Institute, **6**: 47-8
 Tutelo, Native American tribe, **4**: 140
 TUTWILER, J. B. and Meta (Mrs. J. B.), **7**: 122-3
 Tutwiler Hotel, Blacksburg, VA, **7**: 122-3, 130-1
 Two-party system, 1790s, **3**: 86
 TYLER
 Belle Norwood (1876-1955), m. Frank Percy
 McConnell, **7**: 113
 Edward Hammet "Ed" "Eddie" (1869-1939),
 James Hoge's son, **6**: 110-11; **7**: 120
 Eliza "Lily" (b. 1882), m. Henry Harrison
 Wilson, **7**: 100
 Evelyn "Evie", Julia Otey's sister, m. John J.
 Miller, **7**: 114-15
 George (1817-1889), Henry's son, **7**: 80-1, 114
 Henry, George's father, **7**: 80
 James Hoge, 1846-1925, governor of VA, **3**:
 70; **6**: 75, 111, 129; **7**: 80, 95-6, 100-1, 118
 James Hoge Jr. (1871-1937), **7**: 113
 Julia Magruder (d. 1921), James Hoge's sister,
 m. James Armistead Otey, **6**: 75-7, 79; **7**: 80,
 82-5, 100, 111
 "Lily", see Eliza
 Lucy, Julia's sister, **6**: 76
 Stockton Heth (1874-1943), James Hoge's
 son, **7**: 118
 Willie, Julia's brother, **6**: 76
 Tyler
 County, VA, **4**: 20
 Memorial Presbyterian Church, **7**: 101
- U**
- UMBARGER, UMBERGER, UMBURGER
 Capt., Co. C, wounded September 1864, **4**: 103,
 108, 114
 Charles W., Thomas Fisher's friend, **3**: 23; **4**:
 111-12
 Daniel, wounded August 1864, **4**: 111
 Isaac N., Thomas Fisher's friend, **3**: 23; **4**: 93
 Wm., wounded August 1864, **4**: 110
 Uncle Abb, see Absalom Fisher
 Uncle Jimmy, Hickman slave, **3**: 55
 "Uncle John"-see John Thomas Cowan
 Uncle Sam, Hickman slave, **4**: 59-60

- Underground
 Pub, Blacksburg, 7: 99; 9: 24
 Railroad, 5: 35
- UNDERWOOD, Noah B., Floyd County farmer,
 Unionist, aided deserters, 2: 98, 108
- Underwood Constitution, 8: 47-8
- Union, 4: 5, 7, 18, 26, 30-2, 72, 76; 10: 78-9
 Army, soldiers, 4: 32, 73
 Lead Mine Company, 1860, 2: 82
 Pacific Railroad, 5: 75
 Theological Seminary, 2: 62; III: 53, 62
 West Virginia, 1: 18
- Unionism, Unionist, 1: 93; 2: 91, 101-10; 5: 109
 black, 4: 73
 political party, 4: 17, 19-20, 23
- United Daughters of the Confederacy, 7: 101
- United States, 10: 8-9, 25, 45
 Cavalry 6: 102
 Congress, 1: 76-8; 4: 13
 Constitution, 1: 76-89, 93, 98-9; 4: 29
 Declaration of Independence, 1: 89-91; 8: 71
 Highway
 17, VA, 5: 76
 220A, VA, 5: 83
 House of Representatives, 1: 63, 76-89; 8: 83
 Military Academy, 3: 30; 6: 108
 Naval Academy, 6: 114
 Senate, 3: 30; 5: 70; 7: 22, 98
 slave trade, 5: 23-45
 Supreme Court, 4: 5, 32, 68
- Treasury, 10: 28
- University of
 Leipzig, 7: 98
 Mississippi, 7: 98
 Richmond, 7: 98
 the South, 6: 132-3
 South Carolina, 7: 106
 Virginia, 1: 37-9, 50, 63; 4: 2, 3, 84; 5: 3; 7: 98-
 99, 106; 9: 6-7, 31; 10: 2, 77
 Wisconsin, 6: 27
- Up from Slavery*, 5: 39
- Upper
 Division of New River, 6: 22
 Holston River, 8: 91
 Kentland Farm, near Blacksburg, 6: 126
- UPSHUR, Abel P., delegate, 4: 14-15
- U.S. see United States
- U.S.S. *Shanks*, named for David Carey Shanks, 6: 97
- V**
- Valcour Island, NY, 5: 9
- VALENTINE, John, black gentleman of Riner, VA,
 7: 59
- Valley
 and Ridge geologic/physiologic province, 2: 78
 Campaign, Civil War, 1862, 2: 78
- Valley, *continued*
 of Virginia, 4: 70, 116; 5: 65-99
 Pike, VA, 4: 100
 Railroad (VRR), 5: 65-72, 85-95
 Turnpike, VA, 5: 31
- V.A.M.C., see Virginia Agricultural and
 Mechanical College
- VAN LEAR (Vanlear)
 Mrs., mother of Rev. John, nurse for James
 Patton Preston, 1774, 1: 12
 Rev. John, 1: 12
- VANCE, Rupert, historian, 7: 138
- Vance's (fort), Bath County, VA, 3: 64
- Vanderbilt University, 7: 103
- VAUGHT family, of Newport, VA, 1: 18
- VAUSE, Ephraim, built fort, 3: 39
- Vause's Fort, VA, 3: 39, 42
- VELASQUEZ, Antonio, Spanish explorer, 8: 96
- VENABLE
 Frances Preston, Frances Preston Fox's mother,
 3: 29
 Mr., married daughter of Robert Davis, 2: 42
- VENEY
 Bethany, slave woman, 5: 34, 40
 Jerry, slave man, Bethany's husband, 5: 34
- VERRAZANO, Giovanni da, navigator, 8: 81
- Versailles, France, 10: 28-29
- VESPUCCI, Americus, navigator, 8: 81
- "Vick"--see Vick Davis
- Vicker Mill, Vicker's Switch railroad depot, 7: 96
- Vicksburg, MS, 8: 18
- VILLALOBOS, Juan de, Spanish explorer, 8: 88,
 97
- "Virginia", Floyd County Confederate corres-
 pondent, 2: 99, 10-9
- Virginia, 4: 69-72, 77-8, 80, 133; 10: 3, 7-8, 10, 21,
 24, 29, 34, 39, 50, 52-3, 57, 66
 30th Virginia Battalion, 4: 101
 45th Virginia Regiment, 4: 101, 108
 51st Virginia Infantry, 4: 92, 95, 100, 102, 108-
 110, 116-17
 54th Virginia Regiment, 8: 8-10, 12, 14, 20
 and Tennessee Railroad, 1: 91; 2: 78, 80, 83-4,
 8-7, 99; 3: 17, 54, 56, 59, 76; 4: 12, 15-16, 84,
 104; 5: 67, 69-73, 84-5, 94
 Agricultural and Mechanical College, 6: 97, 102,
 108, 111, 113-14, 126, 129-30, 133; 7: 113,
 122-3; 8: 33; 9: 25; 10: 52
 Agriculture and Immigration, 7: 117
 Annual Conference of the AME Church, 10: 57-
 58, 68
 Association of Surveyors, 5: 101-3
 and Tennessee Railroad, 9: 5, 10, 11, 13, 14
 Baptist General Association, 6: 117
 Canals & Navigation Society, 6: 12, 24

Virginia, *continued*

- Cavalry
 - 8th Regiment, **9**: 7, 10-11, 13-14, 16
 - 11th Regiment, **4**: 55
 - 21st Regiment, **9**: 14
- Center for Civil War Studies at Virginia Tech, **8**: 3; **9**: 15
- Central Railroad, **4**: 12; **5**: 67, 85
- Civil War debts, **5**: 70
- Committee of Safety, **10**: 24
- Company, handled surveying, pre- Revolution **5**: 101
- Convention (secession), **9**: 7
- Corps of Cadets, V. P. I., **7**: 60, 104
- C.R.R., **4**: 104
- Department of
 - Conservation and Recreation, **9**: 68
 - Historic Resources, **3**: 38; **7**: 65-7; **9**: 57, 59
- Education Association, **9**: 31
- Folklore Society, **9**: 31
- General Assembly, see also House of Delegates, **4**: 9, 12, 14-7; **5**: 69, 72, 84-5, 90, 92-3; **5**: 69, 72, 84-5, 90, 92-3; **6**: 34-6; **7**: 22; **9**: 43; **10**: 53
- Heights Elementary School, Roanoke, VA, **9**: 27
- Highlands, **4**: 143
- Historical Society, **3**: 30; **8**: 96
- House (Radford), **6**: 123
- House Hotel (Blacksburg), **6**: 123
- House of Delegates, **1**: 63-76; **3**: 30, 34; **4**: 11, 15, 70; **5**: 102; **7**: 115; **10**: 6
- Intermont College, **5**: 110
- Maryland Regional College of Veterinary Medicine, **7**: 4, 49
- Military Institute (VMI), **4**: 101; **5**: 70
- Militia, **3**: 30, 70; **10**: 10, 14
- Polytechnic Institute, see Virginia Polytechnic Institute and State University
- Press Association, **8**: 42
- Reorganized Government of, **4**: 29-32
- Secession Convention, **1**: 92-97
 - Committee on Federal Relations, **1**: 93
- Senate, **1**: 76; **3**: 30; **4**: 7; **6**: 105, 133
- State Convention, **4**: 5-6, 7, 9, 28
- State Library, **10**: 25
- Supreme Court, **6**: 131
- Surveyors' Foundation, **5**: 101-3
- Tech, see Virginia Polytechnic Institute and State University
 - trans-mountain, **4**: 49, 53
 - University of, see University Western, **10**: 3, 40, 53-4
- Virginia Gazette*, **2**: 26-7, 30, 34; **7**: 11, 37
- Virginia Polytechnic Institute and State University, **1**: 20, 32, 37-52; **3**: 29; **4**: 3, 4, 5; **49**: 6; **132**: 7; **1**: 25-6, 49, 51-3, 56, 65, 68, 103-4, 113, 123; **8**: 1, 4, 31, 33, 36-7; **9**: 3, 4; **10**: 2-4, 34, 41, 46, 49

Virginia Tech, *continued*

- Academic Buildings I and II, **1**: 40-1
- Agricultural Experiment Station, **7**: 108
- Agriculture and Mechanical College, 1872, **1**: 39, 92
- architecture, **1**: 37-52
- Auditorium (=Dutch Barn), **1**: 46
- Burruss Hall, **1**: 47
- Chapel, 1905, **1**: 43, 46, 49
- Chemistry, Department of, **9**: 4
- College of Architecture and Urban Studies, **9**: 4
- Drill Field, **1**: 38, 47, 50
- "Dutch Barn" (= Auditorium), **1**: 46
- Geological Sciences, Department of, **2**: 75, **9**: 63
- "Golden Jubilee" celebration, **1**: 50
- "Gothic" style architecture, **1**: 45-51
- Henderson Hall, **1**: 40
- "Hokie Stone", **1**: 37-52
- History, Department of, **3**: 3; **9**: 3, 4
- Lane Hall, Stadium, **1**: 37, 41, 47
- map of campus in 1922, **1**: 38
- McBryde Building (Hall), **1**: 43-4, 47-50
- Memorial Gymnasium, **1**: 47, 49, 49
- Mess Hall, **1**: 43, 49
- "Native stone" construction, **1**: 37-52
- Newman Library, **1**: 43, 46; **3**: 2; **10**: 41-2, 46, 49, 73
- Olin & Preston Building, **1**: 40-1, 46; **3**: 68
- Performing Arts Building, **1**: 43
- President's House, 1876, **1**: 40
- Price Hall (= Agricultural Hall), **1**: 43
- Science Hall, **1**: 42
- Seismological Observatory, **2**: 75
- Upper Quad, **1**: 41-4, 46, 47, 49
- YMCA Building, **1**: 44, 46
- Virginia Indians, Bibliography of*, **9**: 61
- Virginia & Tennessee Railroad, see Virginia Virginian
 - Railroad, bridge, tunnel, **6**: 126; **7**: 120; **9**: 20
 - von Riedesel regiment, German, **5**: 10
 - voting rights, **4**: 69, 76
- V.P.I. = Virginia Tech, Virginia Polytechnic Institute and State University
- Vriesland*, British troopship, **5**: 8-9
- VRR, see Valley Railroad
- VYULE, George Ben, from Athens, Greece, **7**: 81

W

- W Mountain, **5**: 25
- Wabash (Wawbash), Camp, **3**: 8
- WADDELL, WADDLE, WEDDLE
 - F. M., wounded May 1864, **4**: 102
 - Joseph, **10**: 79
 - William (information on Mary Ingles), **7**: 20

INDEX TO VOLUMES I THROUGH X

- WADE
 J. C., witness for Calvin Kyle's baptism, 1927, **6**: 90
 Jane, resident of Christiansburg, VA. in 1864, **3**: 78
 John C., captain, Jane's husband, **3**: 78
 John Jesse, Confederate captain, **8**: 8, 11, 13
- WAGNER, Gail E., archaeologist, **9**: 60
 "Wagon" mines, **1**: 54
- Wake Forest, community near Blacksburg, VA, **1**: 53, 56; **6**: 110
- WALKER
 Charlie, stayed overnight with Otey, **7**: 85
 Mildred, of Newport, VA, **1**: 30
 "Misses", "not yet married", January 1852, **3**: 57
 Mr., rented house to Hickmans, **4**: 51
 Olivia (?), **3**: 57
 Paul, of Newport, VA, **1**: 32
 Rebecca, m. Arthur Hickman, **3**: 56
 Thomas, Dr. of Albermarle, **1**: 14; **2**: 43; **10**: 23-24, 28
- Walker County, GA, **8**: 18-19
- WALL
 Adam, **6**: 82
 Alexander Floyd (1826-1899), **6**: 118; **7**: 120
 Arminta Ellen, m. Robert M. Custard, **6**: 88
 Elizabeth, Adam's wife, **6**: 82
 "Floyd"-see Alexander Floyd Wall
 "Frank", see William Franklin Wall
 George, Otey's neighbor, **7**: 122
 George Pharis, Pharis's son, **6**: 83, 129
 Guy Floyd (1881-1952), Alexander Floyd's son, **6**: 118; **7**: 120
 Harriet "Miss Hattie", Jim Wall's sister, **7**: 124
 Harriet "Hattie" (1906-1999), m. Fred Anderson Guynn, **7**: 82, 84, 96, 124
 Harriet Augusta "Hattie" (1872-1948), Pharis's daughter, **6**: 83, 118, 122
 James (b. 1814), **6**: 118
 James Lee (1864-1947), Pharis's son, **6**: 83; **7**: 94-5, 101-2, 104, 124
 Jamie Lee, James Lee's son (b.&d. 1909), **7**: 104
 John Floyd, Pharis's son, **6**: 83; **7**: 90, 129
 Joseph A., James Lee's son, **7**: 94
 Mary Jane (1867-1952), Pharis's daughter, m. James F. Evans, **6**: 83, 85, 117-18
 Mr., bought corn from Otey, **6**: 95
 Pharis (1824-1910), Adam's son, **6**: 82, 85, 118, 122, 129; **7**: 94
 Phoebe James (1842-1924), Alexander Floyd's wife, **6**: 118
 Rosa (1872-1940), m. Billy Flanagan, **6**: 112
 Waddy Thompson (1876-1953), Alexander Floyd's son, **6**: 118
 William Franklin "Frank" (1862-1946), **7**: 120
- WALLACE, Bruce, **9**: 4; see also WAULESS
- WALLENSTEIN, Peter, author, **1**: 2, 63-101; **4**: 3, 67-81; **9**: 4; **10**: 4
- Walnut
 Grove, VA, **10**: 6-7, 14
 Spring, Otey's farm, VA, **6**: 75-132
- WALTERS
 George W., wounded, September 1862, **3**: 11; **4**: 114
 Jacob, Floyd County Unionist, **2**: 104, 107
 John, served with Thomas Fisher, **4**: 112
- WALTON
 Cepas, Floyd County Confederate infantryman, **2**: 93, 101-2
 Louisa, Cepas's mother, Confederate Loyalist **2**: 101
- Wanamaker Diary, **6**: 79
 "War of the Colleges" (UVA and Virginia Tech) **1**: 37, 39, 44, 45
- War of 1812, **4**: 18, 23; **10**: 14
- WARE, Joseph F., commandant of cadets, V.P.I. **7**: 118
- Warm Springs, VA, **3**: 64; **4**: 93; **5**: 17
 Presbyterian Church, **3**: 72
- Warren
 County, VA, **4**: 88; **5**: 68, 72; **9**: 62
 Manning Offices, **7**: 51
- WASHINGTON
 Booker T., **5**: 39; **6**: 47-8
 George, first U.S. president, **3**: 42; **4**: 12, 18; **5**: 14, 17; **6**: 16, 29-30; **7**: 34; **8**: 67
- Washington, slave man, **5**: 25-6
- Washington
 City (D.C.), **2**: 69; **4**: 107, 157; **9**: 9, 14
 College (now Washington & Lee Univ.), **3**: 2, 30, 34, 53, 61-2, 64, 66; **4**: 49, 157
 County, VA, **2**: 55; **4**: 96, 132, 136; **9**: 6, 55, 61, 72, 74; **10**: 10, 14, 40
 County, TN, **10**: 10
 Monument (Richmond), **4**: 103
 Street, Blacksburg, **9**: 45, 49-50
- Washington County (Virginia) Historical Society Bulletin*, **7**: 42-3
- WASKEY, William C., carpenter, Lafayette, VA, **8**: 13, 22
- WASMUS, J.F., German surgeon, **5**: 13
 Watauga River, TN, **7**: 33; **8**: 90-1; **10**: 10
- Water Street, Blacksburg (= Roap, Draper), **2**: 11; **9**: 49; **9**: 20, 46-9
- watersheds in southwestern Virginia, **9**: 68
- WATSON
 Harry, Otey's friend, **6**: 115
 Harry L., historian, **4**: 12
 Patty Jo, archaeologist, **9**: 60
- WAUGH, Elizabeth Gilliam, m. Elliott Coleman Hoge, 1882, **6**: 98, 134

- WAULESS, see also Wallace
 Josie, m. William Bentley Olinger, **6**: 97, 131
- WAX, Peter, purchased Blacksburg lots 34, 36, 1823, **2**: 20
- WAYMAN, Bishop Alexander, **10**: 68-9
- Waynesboro, VA, **4**: 85, 116-17; **5**: 77, 79-80, 84
 wealth items, in Indian culture, **4**: 131
- WEAVER
 WEAVER family, hosted Oteys, **7**: 114
 Jacob, Floyd County farmer, Unionist, supported deserters, **2**: 101, 107-8
 Lucy, Jacob's wife, **2**: 107
 "Weaver's Bonny", **9**: 4
- WEBB family, of Newport, VA, **1**: 18
- WEBBER
 C. M. "Charlie, Salem newsboy, **8**: 46
 Clifford, Salem newsboy, **8**: 52
 Frank O., Salem newsboy, **8**: 40-1, 48-9, 52
- WEBSTER, Daniel, **8**: 39
- WEDDLE, see also WADDEL, WADDLE
 Andrew, Floyd County deserter, **2**: 98
 David, Sr., Floyd Unionist, **2**: 97, 103, 105
 Jane, Floyd County, supplied deserters, **2**: 95-6, 101
 Joshua, a Dunkard of Floyd County, fed deserters, **2**: 97, 104
- WEDEL, Waldo, archaeologist, **9**: 75
- WEDIN, Laura Jones, author, **7**: 3, 48-76
- Weissenborn-Lüderode, German, **5**: 5, 6, 20
- WELCH, Captain I. A. (b. 1823), **6**: 79
- Weldon, house built by James Randal Kent, **6**: 125
- Weldon, NC, **8**: 15
- WELLER, Jack, historian, **7**: 138
- WELLS
 George, Floyd County soldier, deserter, **2**: 95
 H. G., author, **8**: 41
 Mr., gave horse to Col. John Floyd, **2**: 44
 S. P. (Samuel G.), Shawsville farmer, **8**: 17
- Wendy's, N. Main St., Blacksburg, VA, **6**: 132
- WESLEY, John, founder of Methodism, **10**: 50, 54, 56
- Wesleyan Church, **10**: 54
- WEST, W.F., architect (1899), **1**: 43
- West
 Africa, **4**: 47
 Indian Trade, **10**: 22-4
 Point (U.S. Army college), **3**: 34
 Texas A&M University, **3**: 86
 Virginia, **4**: 2, 32, 59-60, 67-8, 73-4, 127, 135; **9**: 60
 constitution of, **4**: 7
 debt owed to Virginia, **4**: 31-2
 eastern (theater of war), **9**: 7
 formation of, **4**: 5, 28-32
 legislature, **5**: 72
- Western
 military theater, **9**: 5
- Western, *continued*
 State Hospital, **4**: 117
 Virginia, Department of, **4**: 94-5
- Westminster, MA, **5**: 13
- Westmoreland County, VA, **1**: 75
- Weston, VA, **9**: 11
- Westview Cemetery, Blacksburg, **7**: 50
- westward movement of slaves, **4**: 155-6
- Wetzel, VA, **4**: 24
- WHALING
 Fred, Mary's brother?, owned sheep, **7**: 120, 121
 John T., Mary's father, **7**: 120
 Mary Lewis (b. 1877), m. John Buford), **7**: 120
- WHAREY, James Morton, Rev., **8**: 19
- WHARTON
 Gabriel C., reorganized 51st Va, 1862, **3**: 8, 17, 24; **4**: 100-1, 111, 116; **9**: 12
 Rev., preached in Blacksburg, **7**: 115
 Wharton Street, Blacksburg, **9**: 45, 49
 Wharton's Brigade, **4**: 83, 94-5, 101, 103
 Wheat, as a farm crop, **2**: 31-2; **3**: 65-7, 71, 73; **5**: 104
 Wheeling, WV, **2**: 69; **4**: 12, 28, 30; **5**: 28, 93
- WHICKER, J.R., Confederate, Virginia attorney general, **2**: 106
- Whig political party, **2**: 76, 89; **4**: 6, 17-18
- Whiskey, **2**: 31
- WHISNER, Rev. Peter H., **10**: 66-7
- WHISONANT, Robert C., author, **2**: 7, 77-90
- WHITAKER
 Martha Jane ((1842-1932), m. Thomas Pascoe, **7**: 109;
 Mary Hart (1844-1920), m. Noah Ezra Price, **6**: 98
- Whitaker Hollow, near Blacksburg, VA, **6**: 110
- WHITE
 Archibald, Showalter neighbor, **10**: 35
 Clare, author, **6**: 26-37
 Dr., of Lexington, for whom William White Hickman was named, **3**: 59
 Elizabeth (1), m. Joshua Laughon, **6**: 127
 Elizabeth (2), m. William Thomas Jr., **6**: 82
 Frank, slave trader, **5**: 34
 James, Colonel, **9**: 6
 Margaret, James's sister, m. Henry Sheffey, **9**: 6
- White
 Glade, VA, **3**: 54, 65, 71, 76
 Hickman farm at, **3**: 76
 Presbyterian Church, **3**: 54
 Sulphur Springs, VA, **4**: 94
 Thorn (house), see WhiteThorne
- Whitehall, NY, **5**: 11
- WHITESELL, Maria, m. John Henry Long, **6**: 88
- WhiteThorne, near Blacksburg, **2**: 12-13, 16; **3**: 34; **6**: 89, 123; **7**: 24; **8**: 33, 35; **9**: 44

INDEX TO VOLUMES I THROUGH X

- WHITLOW, Robert W., Floyd County carpenter, Unionist, "Hero", **2**: 105, 107
- WHITMAN, Clay, wounded 1862, **3**: 12
- WHITSITT
Francis Joseph, Lida's father, **6**: 94
Lida Howell (1864-1902), m. J.R.K. Bell, **6**: 94
- WHITWORTH, Jeremiah M., farmer, **8**: 24
- Whooping cough, **3**: 67; **4**: 92, 93
- WHORTON, Gabriel, Confederate colonel; **4**: 84, 107
- WICKHAM, L.G., Floyd County Unionist, "Hero", **3**: 104
- WICKLIFFE
Robert (1), husband of Miss Margaret Howard of KY, **2**: 45
Robert (2) (1775-1859), William Preston's father-in-law, **2**: 57
- wigwams, **9**: 71, 77
- Wilderness
as metaphor, **5**: 32-40
Road, **5**: 38
- WILEY
Bill, sold Otey a Roanoke lot, **6**: 128
Mary, m. Lanty Hickman 12-18-1859, **4**: 60
- Wilkes County, NC, **10**: 10
- "Will"— see Will Croy
- WILLEY, Waitman T., delegate, Monongalia County, **4**: 18-22, 26-8
- William, free man of color, **5**: 32-3, 40
- William
and Mary, College of, **3**: 30; **5**: 101-2
H. Ruffner Award, Virginia Tech, **7**: 82
Preston Chapter of the NSDAR, **7**: 54
- WILLIAMS
family, prominent in Newport, VA, **1**: 26
Alberta, switchboard operator, Newport, VA, **1**: 30
Crawford M., **6**: 80
David J., Confederate soldier, **8**: 18, 24-5
E.P., of Berryville, VA, president of iron company, **1**: 20
Floyd S., Texie's father, **6**: 126
James, brigadier general, at Kings Mountain, **7**: 36
Janie, received two hams from Otey, **6**: 131
Jennie, wrote letter to Liz Otey, **6**: 101
John, Confederate general, defended Saltville, **2**: 86-7
John Alexander, historian, **7**: 4, 135-9
John B., undercover investigator, Floyd County, **2**: 109
Mike, of Newport, Va., baseball player, **1**: 21
Texanna "Texie" (1868-1952), m. Bob Price, **6**: 126
Wayman, assisted in Calvin Kyle's baptism, **6**: 90
- Williamsburg
Virginia, **2**: 68; **5**: 19, 102; **8**: 67, 96; **10**: 21, 23
Greenbrier County, WV, **4**: 39
- Williamsport, MD, **5**: 72
- WILLIS
Elizabeth, William's mother, **10**: 35
Elliott, Confederate soldier, d. 1864, **10**: 35
William, died in battle, Civil War, **10**: 35
- Willis Ridge district, Floyd County, **2**: 103
- WILLS, Wirt H., author, **1**: 2-4; **2**: 1, 39-52; **5**: 4, 101-3; **7**: 3, 22-26; **8**: 3, 31-39; **10**: 3, 21-32
- Wilmington, DE, **8**: 25
- Wilmot Proviso (restricted slavery), **1**: 76, 79, 85, 86, 98
- WILSON
Benjamin, delegate, Harrison County, **4**: 24
Betty, visited by Otey, **6**: 111
Francis Daniel, V.P.I. chemistry professor, **7**: 112, 122, 125
Henry Harrison (1885-1933), **7**: 100
Jennie, visited by Otey, **6**: 111
John D., president, Washington & Lee Univ. **1**: back cover
Mrs. Francis, see May Stockard
Thomas, purchased Smithfield lot, **8**: 36
- WIMMER, Hosea, Floyd County Unionist, aided deserters, **2**: 104
- Winchester, VA, **3**: 84; **4**: 83, 85-6, 86, 88, 101, 107-8, 117; **5**: 17-18, 67, 86, 105
and Potomac Railroad, **5**: 67, 86, 88
and Strasburg Railroad, **5**: 86, 88
- WINGO, Christopher, doctor, Newport, VA **1**: 20
- WINN, Miss, visited Oteys, **7**: 122
- WINSTON
Colonel at Battle of Kings Mountain, **7**: 36
Ferdinand A., Floyd County cabinetmaker, Unionist, **2**: 102, 105-6
Joseph, Major, at Battle of Kings Mountain, **10**: 10
- Winston, NC, felt earthquake, **2**: 69
- Winston-Salem, NC, **5**: 94
- Winter Hill, German prison barracks, MS, **5**: 13-14
- Wisconsin glaciation, **4**: 125, 126
- WISE
Henry A., governor of Virginia, elected 1855, **3**: 6; **4**: 11, 16, 22; **9**: 9
John S., Lieutenant, VMI cadet, hunted deserters, **2**: 100-1
- Wise County, VA, **3**: 6; **4**: 135; **8**: 94
- "Wister"—see Robert Wister Long
- Witch in the Mill* (book of folktales), **9**: 27
- WITHROW, Mary (1892-1938), m. Gordon Cloyd Bell, **7**: 92
- WOLF, WOLFE, WOOLF
Jeff, worked for Otey, **7**: 96-100, 102, 104, 107, 117, 124

WOLF, WOLFE, WOOLF, continued

- John P., Confederate Lt. Col., **4**: 101-2, 110
 Nannie, Jeff's wife, **7**: 96-100, 102, 107, 109, 121
 Roy, Jeff's brother, **7**: 96-7, 100, 102-4, 108, 113, 116-17, 122
 Wolfenbüttel, Germany, **5**: 8, 18
 WOLFORD
 John M., descendant of Thomas Fisher, **4**: 122
 Mag, married George Kegley, **3**: 14
 WOMBLE, Cornelia Frances (1897-1977), m. Daniel Howe Hoge, **7**: 84
 WOLTZ, James, Showalter neighbor, **10**: 35
 Women, political participation of, **3**: 86
 WOOD
 Ida, m. Frank Jones, **7**: 116
 Katherine, archaeologist, **5**: 107
 Wood County, VA, **4**: 5
 Woodford County, KY, **2**: 45
 Woodland Period, culture, **4**: 127-8, 130-7, 139; **8**: 78; **9**: 60, 66-73
 WOODS
 Colonel, American Revolution, **5**: 17
 Nat, wounded in 1864, **3**: 78
 Woodstock, VA, **4**: 88
 Woodville, KY, **2**: 48, 49
 WOODWARD, Deborah, archaeologist, **9**: 60
 WORD
 Harry McClanahan (1865-1942), **7**: 111
 Mary Ann, Harry's daughter, m. a Hinshelwood, **7**: 111
 World War One, **10**: 45
 WORTH, John, translator, **8**: 82-4
 WRAY, Sam, "the Irishman", worked for Otey, **7**: 81
Wreck of the Old '97, **8**: 72
 WRIGHT, James, Floyd County farmer, Unionist, **2**: 107
 Wysong's Mill, Newport, VA, **1**: 29
 WYSOR, Robert E., Col. (1892-1959), **7**: 106
 Wysorton School, Dublin, VA, **7**: 99
 Wythe
 County, VA, **2**: 78, 82; **3**: 5-6, 14, 16, 23, 25, 53, 55, 60-1, 76; **4**: 49-50, 83, 118, 121; **8**: 9; **9**: 6, 8, 58, 81
 Lead Mines Company, 1838, **2**: 82
 site of lead deposits, lead mining, **2**: 76-89; **3**: 17, 76
 Union Lead Mine Company, 1848, **2**: 82
 Wythe County Greys, **4**: 88
 Wytheville, VA, **2**: 80, 85, 87; **3**: 6, 8, 17, 26, 53-9; **4**: 3, 41, 51-2, 85, 88-9, 122; **8**: 9, 14, 17; **9**: 5, 6, 8-9, 11-13, 15, 43; **10**: 68
 Battle of, **2**: 85
 Depot, **4**: 83-4
Wytheville Dispatch, **3**: 26

Y

- Yale College, CT, **3**: 30
 YANCEY, Mr. and Mrs., visited Otey, **6**: 97
 YATES, Robert Somerville, historian, **10**: 25, 28
 Yellow
 Mountain Gap, NC **10**: 11
 Sulphur Springs, Montgomery County, VA
6: 113, 115, 117, 119-21; **7**: 109
 YONCE, YANNCE, YOUNCE
 William A., Confederate officer, Co. C, **3**: 9, 11; **4**: 85, 88, 109
 YORK, Sergeant Alvin, **7**: 137
 York
 Pennsylvania, **5**: 30
 River, VA, **4**: 80; **8**: 96
 Yorktown, VA, **5**: 18
 Victory Center, **10**: 13
 Yuchi (Chisca chiefdom), **8**: 76

Z

- Zack Price/ James R. Long Cemetery, **6**: 88
 Zell's Mill, Newport, VA, **1**: 29,30
 Zinc mining, at Austinville, VA, **2**: 88
 Zion Hill, classroom building, Christiansburg Institute, **6**: 45
 Zollicoffer, TN, **4**: 95

INDEX TO VOLUMES I THROUGH X

INDEX TO VOLUMES I THROUGH X